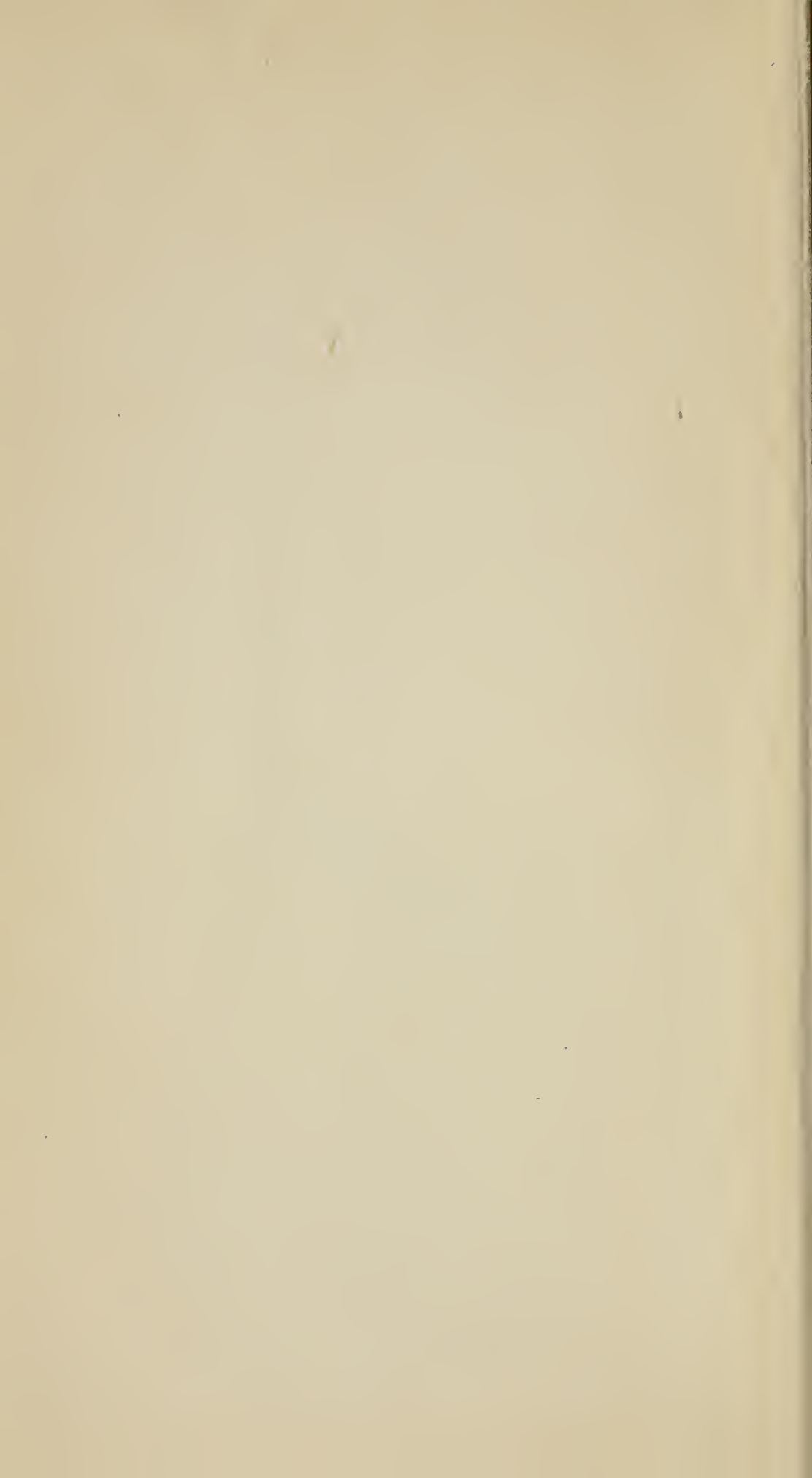






0123175





APR 25 1952

Ancestry

and

Descendants

46009

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
of THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER DAY SAINTS

SAMUEL BARTLETT AND LUCY JENKINS

Compiled

by

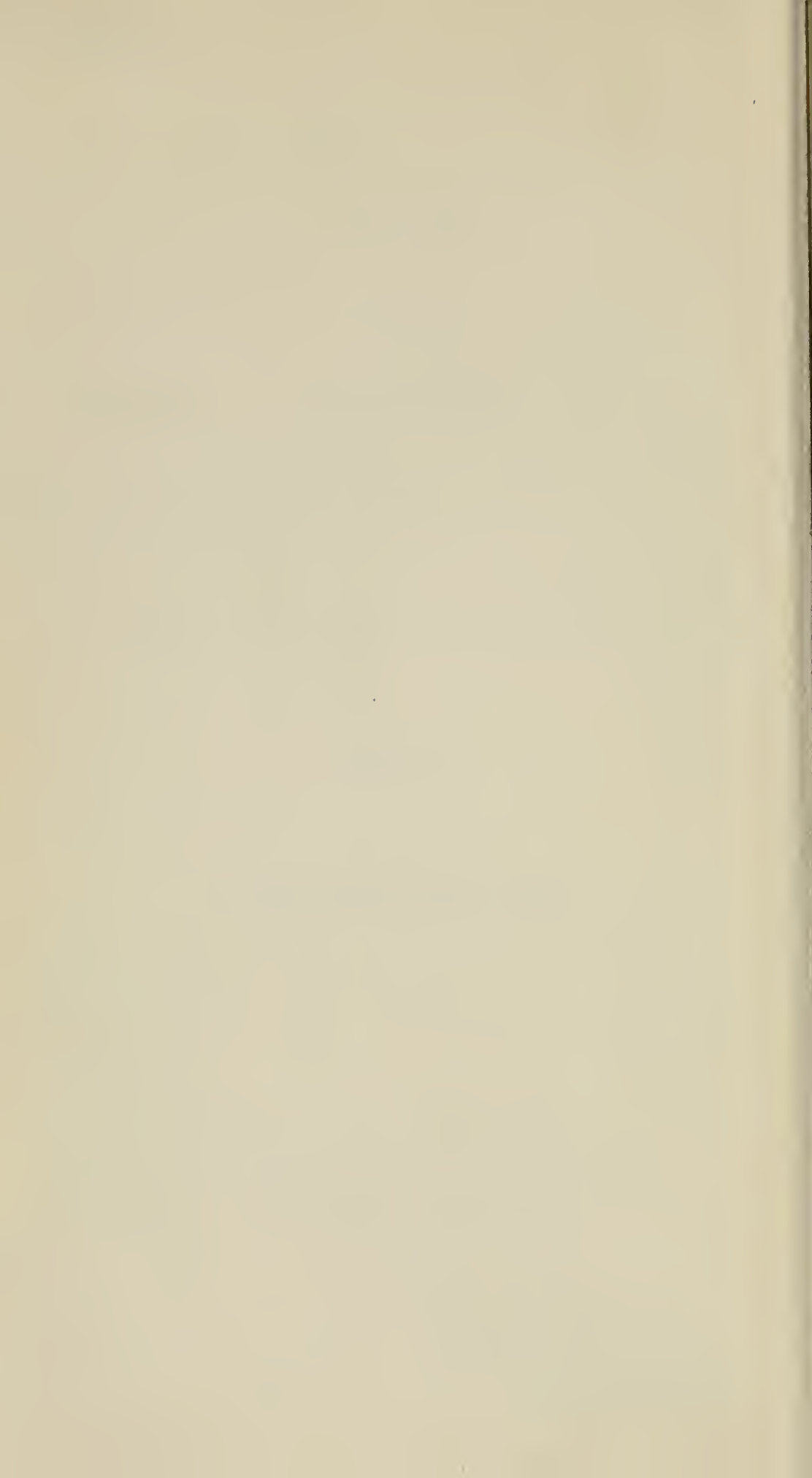
Edith Bartlett Sumner

960 South Oxford Avenue,

Los Angeles 6, California

1951

929 233
132742
DATE MICROFILM
July 3, 1977
ITEM ON ROLL
CAMERA NO. 4
CATALOGUE NO. SLC 2
897002



FOREWORD

The compiler is indebted to her uncle, Samuel Otis Bartlett, for the first research on the Bartlett ancestry. In 1918 he wrote: "I have been working at intervals all winter on the Bartlett and Hall ancestors, and I am sending you a notebook containing nearly all the data I have gathered. I am sending it to you for your perusal—if you are interested (as you are), and as a record in case mine gets lost, as much of the earlier material did.... I intend sending you a second notebook which I have already started...." The notebooks proved very interesting, but the writer found no time for research until a few years before his death in 1940. In the meantime having moved to California, the Genealogical Department of the Los Angeles Public Library, with upwards of 20,000 books and complete microfilm of the 1850 Census, was used for research. After visiting Mr. Bartlett in 1939, the work progressed with his valuable co-operation. Later research was made in the Connecticut State Library at Hartford, the New England Historical Society Library, Boston, etc.

No claim is made that this compilation is a complete history of the Bartlett family. It is not a genealogy. Every effort has been made to avoid errors, but it is impossible to gather so much from so many sources without some errors. Corrections and additions will be appreciated by the writer, and will be inserted in the Bartlett-Hall Ancestry soon to be published.

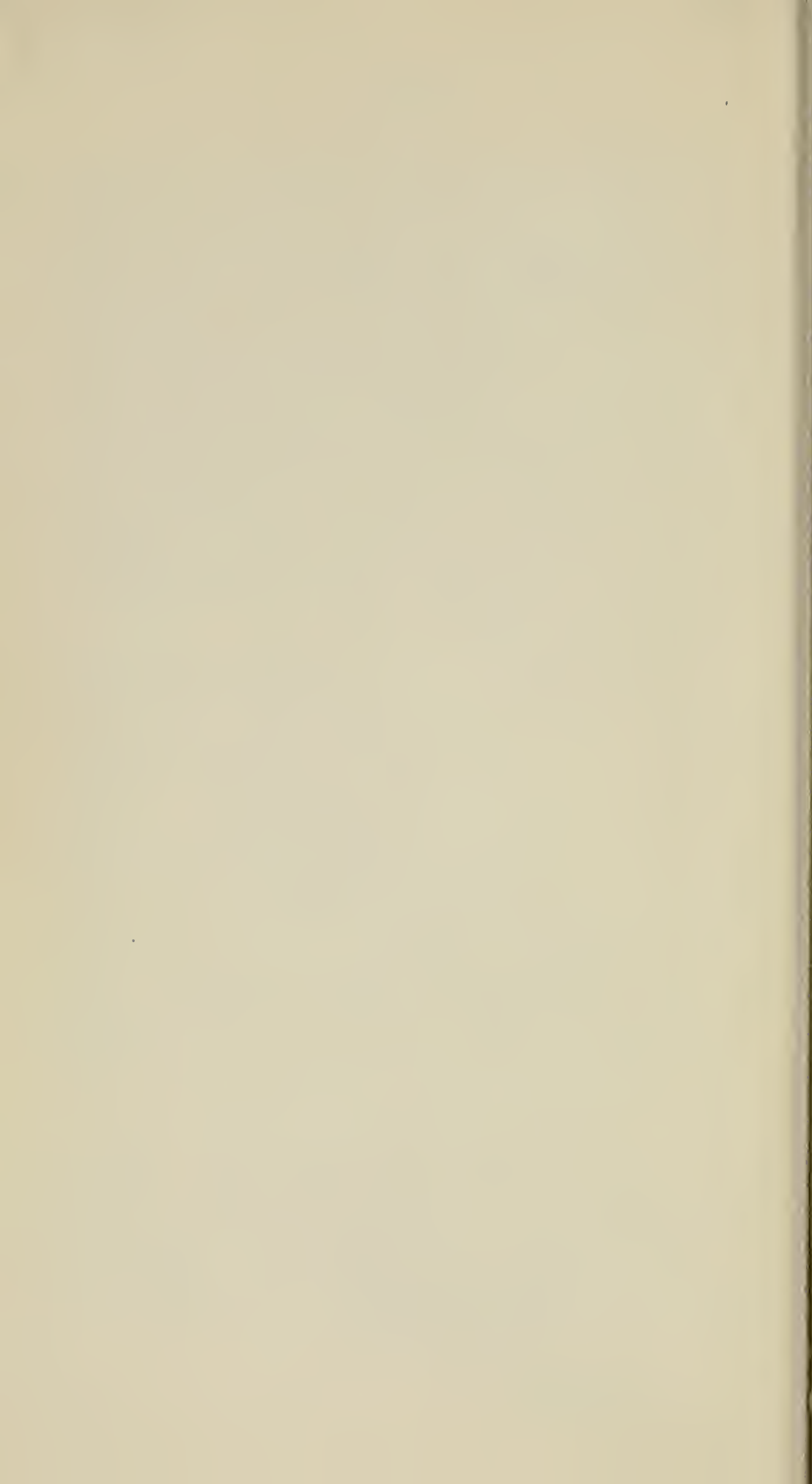
A narrative form has been avoided, and no attempt has been made to speculate or express opinions as to the lives of these forebears from the records. With these facts before him, the reader can make his own analysis and draw his own conclusions.

The plan followed is that used by the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Numbers above the line denote generations, the immigrant being the first.

Abbreviations are obvious: b., born; m., married; d., died; dau., daughter; c1847, circa (about) 1847.

Bartlett ancestors occurring in other families have been underlined.

DATES. The calendar correction by Gregory XIII in 1582 was immediately adopted by all Catholic countries, but not by England or her colonies until 1752. Before then the new year began on March 25th, causing the confusing double-dating, as January 14, 1722/3. After 1752 this became January 14, 1723, "new style." When known, the writer has used "new style" dates. For brevity, numerals have been used, 1-14-1723, the month first, according to accepted American usage.



ALLIED FAMILIES

In addition to BARTLETT and JENKINS families, the following allied families are arranged alphabetically following BARTLETT:

BASS
BYRAM
CHURCH
COOKE
DAMON
DUNBAR
EDSON
HANFORD
HASSELL
HAYWARD
HODGKINS
LOTHROP-LATHROP
MERRITT
MITCHELL
NEALE
PACKARD
PAINE
PRATT, PHINEHAS
PRATT, MATTHEW
PRAY
PRIEST
ROGERS
SHAW
SHEAFE
SIMMONS
SYLVESTER
THAXTER
WARREN
WHITE
WILLIS
WOODWORTH
WRIGHT, EDWARD
WRIGHT, JOHN

BARTLETT AUTHORITIES

- Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass., 109
Torrey-Blake Genealogy.
Benedict Genealogy.
Hooper Genealogy.
Stanton Genealogy.
New England Register, 101:176 (Wright; "Rit.")
Annals of Winchester, Conn., 408
History of Litchfield County, Conn., published by
J. W. Lewis & Co., 1881, page 189.
Doane Robinson: Encyclopedia of South Dakota (Arah-6)
Kingsbury: History of Dakota Territory, 402, 419, 420.
Rev. John Lothrop's Scituate and Barnstable, Mass.,
Church Records.
Bridgewater, E. Bridgewater, Boston, Hull, and Wey-
mouth, Mass., Vital Records.
Bridgewater First Congregational Church Records.
Boston Record Society, 15:322. Selectmen's Minutes.
Plymouth Probate Records.
Genealogical Advertiser, 1:39 (Plymouth County Mar-
riages.)
Job Bartlett Bible, now in possession of Mayflower
Society.
Manuscripts of Hannah Hall Bartlett.
Photostat of Hull, Mass., original vital records, con-
taining birth of Wright Bartlett.
Photostat of original report of Coroner's Jury on the
drowning of Wright Bartlett.
Correspondence with many sources of information.
Notebooks of Samuel Otis Bartlett, in the possession
of the compiler.
Children of the American Revolution membership of
Linda Marie Sumner, on Samuel-3 Bartlett.
Daughters of American Revolution membership, National
No. 356667, Edith Bartlett Sumner.

BARTLETT

JOHN¹ BARTLETT of Hull, Massachusetts, is the first ancestor we have so far found in this line, although the John Bartlett who died in Hull in 1708 may be his father, there being no record of earlier Bartletts in Hull.

John Bartlett married about 1691, Mercy, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Sylvester) Wright of Scituate, Massachusetts. Mercy was baptized in Scituate on 6-10-1666. She had married first on 10-13-1685, in Hingham, Massachusetts, Benjamin, son of William Chamberlain, Junior. Benjamin was baptized in Hingham on 5-18-1662. He and Mercy had one son. Mercy Bartlett died on 4-29-1740, "in her 74th year," recorded in Hull, as is that of John on 8-21-1750. Their graves are not in Hull. See WRIGHT.

John Bartlett is said to have been a mariner. There are very few records to be found regarding him. A deed was recorded in 1704 by John and Mercy Bartlett to Israel Sylvester, for land "granted to our Honorable father, Edward Wright." In 1739 a Bridgewater, Massachusetts, record states that John Bartlett and wife, and Katherine Williams were warned to leave town, and that "Wright Bartlett was forewarned not to entertain them longer." In the opinion of this compiler, this refers to the parents of Wright Bartlett, as the John Bartlett who died in Hull on 1-2-1748/9 is recorded as "Jr.," implying a living "Sr." The colonial towns watched very carefully that no sojourners tarried long, not desiring any other town's aged, Needy, or ailing on their hands.

Only child of Benjamin³ and Mercy Chamberlain:

1 Benjamin⁴ Chamberlain, 7-28-1686, recorded in Hull.

Children of John and Mercy Bartlett, born in Hull:

2 John² Bartlett, 4-19-1692. "Jr." d.1748/9. M.1716, Experience² (Richard¹ & Rebecca) Stubbs (b.1692):

1 John³ Bartlett. (Will 1748. M.1739, Jane Doty?)

2 Mercy Bartlett, 10-14-1718.

3 James Bartlett, 12-7-1720.

4 Isaac Bartlett, 2-3-1722.

5 Mercy Bartlett, 12-26-1723.

6 Hannah Bartlett, 3-17-1727.

7 Experience Bartlett, 4-5-1728. M.1759 (2d wife) Smith² (Ebenezer¹) Woodward (b.Hingham,1725.)

8 Lucretia Bartlett, 2-18-1731

9 Anne Bartlett, 9-17-1735.

Children of John¹ and Mercy Bartlett, continued:

- 2 Anna² Bartlett, 12-4-1693. M., 5-28-1719, John Hayden (d.1761). Chil.:
- 1 Ann Hayden, 2-16-1720. M., 1740, Ephraim⁴ (Joseph³, John² (Quinton¹) Pray (b.1718); 2 chil.
 - 2 Rachel Hayden, 3-15-1724. M., 1742, William Rouse; 6 chil.
 - 3 John Hayden, 1-6-1726. M., 1753, Betty Arnold.
 - 4 Elizabeth Hayden, 3-5-1729. M., 1745, Thomas Holker.
 - 5 Margaret Hayden, 11-22-1729. M., 1750, John Ranger; 3 chil. (See Hannah Bartlett, below.)
 - 6 Mercy Hayden, 2-24-1732.
 - 7 Daniel Hayden, 9-6-1734.
- 3 Hannah Bartlett, 8-26-1702. M., Boston, 4-17-1722, John Ranger. Chil.:
- 1 John. M.1750, M.1750, Margaret Hayden (5 above)
 - 2 Hannah, 10-6-1727. M., 1751, Justin (or Austin) Alden; son John.
 - 3 Mary, 1-28-1730.
- (Hannah Bartlett Ranger prob. m., 2, 6-30-1735, Cuthbert Engleby (d.1754); 6 chil., 1736 - 1746.
- + 4 Wright Bartlett, 4-7-1704. See below.
- 5 Benjamin Bartlett, 3-21-1706. A Benjamin Bartlett m.1, Brattle Square Church, Boston, 1729, Elizabeth Larkin; and 2, Boston, 6-26-1735, Mary Ann Katon.
- 6 Nicholas, 6-5-1708.

WRIGHT² BARTLETT was born in Hull, Massachusetts, on 4-7-1704. His name was entered in the town records by the clerk as "rit." He and Bethia Packard were married in Bridgewater (now West Bridgewater), Massachusetts, 7-21-1731, by Reverend Daniel Perkins. Bethiah was born in Bridgewater about 1710. Wright was drowned in Boston Harbor on 3-16-1747. Bethiah died in Bridgewater on 10-7-1750. See PACKARD.

This compiler has a photostat copy of the original page of Hull town records, on which the ancient script is plainly "rit," the clerk's phonetic spelling of the name Wright. The first copyist of the records, taking it to be "ric," printed it "Ric [hard]" in the New England Register, 27:67. The next copyist, at the time the Hull vital records were published in book form, took it for "nic," and it was so printed, causing much trouble for genealogists. Mitchell, quoting from the Job Bartlett Bible, wrote that Wright Bartlett was from Hingham probably, and Wright was never identified with Nic until one enterprising and persistent searcher discovered the original page. When the 1704 deed was found by that

searcher, and the name of his mother found to be Mercy Wright, there was no longer any doubt as to his identity. (See New England H. and G. Register, 101:176.)

From the following records it is evident that Wright Bartlett left Bridgewater about 1740, and did not return. He was apparently a ship carpenter in Boston in 1742, but his occupation in some records is given as a cooper or set cooper. Bethia seems to have been living with her parents, the Packards, when she died in Bridgewater in 1750. Her death was recorded as the "widow of _____ Bartlett," the names of her parents being given, a most unusual procedure. The last recorded child was born in 1741. Samuel³ Bartlett was about four years of age when his father left, and fourteen when his mother died; consequently it is not surprising that his grandson Job Bartlett had incorrect information about Wright in his family Bible.

3-15-1731, Wright Bartlett bought from Eleazar Snow in Bridgewater. (Plymouth Deeds, 31:16.) On this land he built a house and barn.

7-29-1731, he and Bethia Packard married in Bridgewater by Reverend Daniel Perkins. (Genealogical Advertiser, 1:39 - Plymouth County Marriages.)

10-3-1733. He and Ichabod Wade were appointed hogreeves in Bridgewater. (They had to accept or pay fines.)

8-29-1734. Daughter Bethiah born; baptized at Christ Church Episcopal, Quincy, Massachusetts, 6-1-1735.

6-1-1735. Daughter Phillis baptized with Bethiah.

3-20-1736. Son Samuel born.

4-6-1737. Sold land in Bridgewater to Samuel Hayward. (Plymouth Deeds, Book 31:83, Bridgewater.)

5-28-1737. Bought land from Ichabod Wade. (Plymouth Deeds, Book 31:64, Bridgewater.)

2-15-1738. He was the first of about a dozen Bridgewater men to sign a petition to Governor Belcher for a house of worship nearer to their homes.

5-12-1738. Sold land to John Fobes. (Plymouth Deeds, Book 34:45, Bridgewater.)

1739. Warned not to entertain John Bartlett and wife and Katherine Williams longer.

5-26-1740. Sold property to Ichabod Wade. (Plymouth Deeds, Book 33:268-269, Bridgewater.)

8-29-1740. Bought house and land in Raynham, Massachusetts, from Phineas Crossman. (Book 36:9, Bristol Deeds at Taunton.) He apparently never built in Raynham, but about this time went to Boston.

3-10-1741. Daughter Releaf born, Bridgewater.

1-13-1742, Boston. "At a meeting of the Selectmen ... Mr. Savell is directed to Warn Wright Bartlet to Attend next Wednesday, who lately came into this Town from

Bridgewater and now lives in Gibbons House at the South end with One Elizabeth Basset." (Records of Boston Selectmen, 1736-1742, Boston Record Society, 16:322) The Gibbons' boat yard was close to Gibbons' Court on Newbury Street, on the edge of the water before Back Bay was filled in. Elizabeth Bassett, unidentified, probably kept a boarding house.

3-16-1747. He was drowned in Boston Harbor. "An inquisition Indented, Taken at Boston within the said County of Suffolk the Sixteenth Day of March in the Twentieth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord, George the Second, by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, &c. Before Joseph La by, Gent. One of the Coroners of Our said Lord the King, within the County of Suffolk aforesaid upon the Body of WRIGHT BARTLETT then and there being Dead, by the oaths of Alexander Hunt, foreman, Joseph Indegot [Endicott], Holmes Simpson, Ed^{wd} Robinson, Joseph Scott, Samuel Conell, Joseph Putnam, Thomas Walker, William Bleye, Benjamin Colton, Jeremiah Snow, Joⁿ. Smallfield, Hugh Paul, Jeffery Jackson, Good and Lawful Men of Boston, aforesaid, within the County aforesaid, who being Charged and Sworn to Enquire for Our said Lord the King, When, by what Means, and how the said WRIGHT BARTLETT came to his Death; Upon their Oaths do say, that the said WRIGHT BARTLETT on the 16th day of Marche, five men coming on Shore in a Chonnew & by the distress of the wind a wether, the Chonnew sank under them in the harbor of Boston and the said BARTLETT came by his Death. In Witness whereof as well I the Coroner aforesaid, as the Jury aforesaid to this Inquisition, have Interchangeably put our Hands and seals the Day and Year abovesaid."

[Signed by the Foreman, Alexander Hunt, and the twelve Jurors.] (From Suffolk County Records.)

June 1757. Edward Powers and Phylis Powers, his wife, and Samuel Bartlett, Grantors, deeded to Abraham Jones, Grantee, that whole tract of land "which our Honorable father Right Bartlett bought of Phineas Crossman, in 1740." Susana, wife of Samuel, is mentioned in the acknowledgment. (Bristol County Deeds, Taunton, Mass.)

Children of Wright and Bethiah Bartlett, born in Bridgewater:

1 Phillis, prob. eldest. Bap., 6-1-1735, at Christ Church Episcopal, Quincy, Mass. D., 10-4-1771.

M., 1, 1-30-1753, Edward Powers. He m. 2, 10-15-1772 Bettie Wheatley. Chil. of first wife:

1 Edward Powers, 9-30-1753. Bap., 5-9-1756, First Church, Bridgewater.

2 Samuel Powers, 4-16-1755. Bap., 5-9-1756, same.

- 3 Bethia Powers, 8-15-1757. Bap., 6-24-1759, same.
- 4 Keziah Powers, 5-4-1759. Bap., 6-24-1759, same.
M., 1779, Prince Ford; 6 chil., 1680 - 1695.
- 5 Roland Powers, 10-6-1760. Bap., 10-12-1760, same.
D. 1761.
- 6 Bettie Powers, 3-21-1762. Bap., 10-12-1760, same.
- 7 Noah Powers, 5-3-1764. Bap., 5-6-1764, same.
M. 1787, Rhoda Williams; 2 chil., 1787, 1789.
- 8 Silvia Powers, 5-3-1764. Bap., 9-7-1766, same.
D. 1770.
- 9 Daniel Powers, 4-5-1769. Bap., 8-7-1774, same.

Children of second wife:

- 10 Silvia Powers, 11-10-1773. Bap., 8-7-1774, same.
- 11 Roland Powers, 7-25-1773 [5?] Bap., 7-30-1775.

Children of Wright² and Bethia, continued:

- 2 Bethiah³, 8-29-1734. Bap., 6-1-1735, with Phillis.
- + 3 Samuel, 3-20-1736. Bap., 11-7-1736. See below.
- 4 Relief, 3-10-1741. Prob. last child. D. 1788+. M.,
8-25-1761, Ebenezer⁴ (Nathaniel³, John², William¹)
Hooper (1740-1782, Titicut); 2 chil. d., Titicut,
1773 and 1776. She m. 2, 9-4-1788, Joseph Howard,
of Raynham. Both husbands were in Revolution.
- 5 Richard? Given by Mitchell. Did not sign the 1757
deed. Bap., 1740; no parents given. A Richard
Bartlett m., 11-17-1757, Mary² (Gain¹) Robinson;
11 chil.; no Bethiah or Wright. Another Richard
Bartlett m., Bridgewater, 1763, Rebecca Holmes.
- 6 Lydia? Given by Mitchell. D. 1801. M., 12-26-1751,
Rev. Ebenezer⁴ (John³, William², ¹) Hinds. Chil.:
- 1 Ebenezer⁵ Hinds, 1753.
- 2 Bartlett Hinds, 1755.
- 3 Susannah Hinds, 1757.
- 4 John Hinds, 1759.
- 5 Leonard Hinds, 1761.
- 6 Lydia Hinds, 1763.
- 7 Preserved Hinds, 1766.
- 8 Abanoam Hinds, 1768.
- 9 Keziah Hinds, 1772. D. 1774.
- 10 Hannah Hinds, 1775.
- 11 Richard Hinds, 1777.

SAMUEL³ BARTLETT was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 3-20-1736, and baptized at Christ Church Episcopal in Quincy, Massachusetts, on 11-7-1736. He married in Bridgewater, 5-12-1757, Susanna Dunbar, who was born there on 5-31-1739, the daughter of David Dunbar. Susanna died on 5-13-1824 and Samuel on 7-31-1827. Both are buried in Pine Hill Cemetery in what is now West Bridgewater. Samuel's birth is given as 3-31-1736, in the Job Bartlett Bible, perhaps a baptism. See DUNBAR.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors records "Samuel Bartlett of Bridgewater" as a Minuteman. He served as Sergeant in Captain Eliakim Howard's Company, Colonel Edward Mitchell's Regiment, which marched to Braintree Neck on March 4, 1776. Other services given for "Samuel Bartlett" in the above named record undoubtedly refer to the Samuel Bartlett of Bridgewater.

Samuel Bartlett is listed in the First United States Census (1790) as living in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, with a family consisting of one white male over 16, one under 16, and five white females. These would be Samuel and wife, son David, and daughters Susanna, Hannah, Rachel and Keziah. Daughters Sarah and Lucy were married, sons Samuel and David were married, and son Job had died in 1774.

Children of Samuel and Susanna, born in Bridgewater; details taken from family records and Mitchell's History of Bridgewater (q.v., for further generations):

- 1 Susanna⁴, 6-1-1758. D., 1851. M., 1-15-1792, as 2d wife, Capt. David⁴ (Zachariah³, ², Richard¹) Gurney (b., 7-22-1765; d., 8-1-1832); went to Bath, Me.

- 1 David⁵ Gurney, 1793.

- 2 Austin Gurney, 1795.

- 3 Susanna Gurney, 1796. M. _____ Harding; 1 son.

- 4 Harris Gurney, 1799.

- 2 Sarah⁴, 3-7-1760. M., 1777, Isaiah⁵ (Edmond⁴, Thomas³, Joseph², Thomas¹) Hayward (b., 1755). "Had Barzillai, and moved away."

- 3 Lucy, 3-28-1762. D., 8-20-1831. M., 12-5-1781, Waldo⁵ (Edmond⁴, Thomas³, Joseph², Thomas¹) Hayward, (b., 5-14-1758; d., 11-18-1834).

- 1 Ira⁶ Hayward, 9-18-1782. D. 1850. M., 1806, Sarah⁷ (Josiah⁶, ⁵, James⁴, Joseph³, ², Samuell¹) Edson (d. 1819); 5 chil. M. 2, 1820, Wid. Susanna Fish (d. 1826); 2 daus. M., 3, Olive McLauthlin.

Chil. on next page.

Children of Ira⁶ and Sarah Hayward:

- 1 Otis⁷ Hayward, 1806.
- 2 Ambrose Hayward, 1810. M.1833, Hannah (Jabez) Howland; 6 sons; 1 dau.
- 3 Sumner Augustus Hayward, 1812.
- 4 Julia Hayward, 1814.
- 5 Sarah Reliance Hayward, 1818.
- 2 Abbie⁶ Hayward, 1786. M.1811, Isaac Eames.
- 3 Bela Hayward, 1787. M., Levina Drake; 2 sons.
- 4 Zina Hayward, 1789. M., Almira⁷ (Merritt⁶, Isaiah⁵, David⁴, Edward³, Thomas², Edward 1) Jenkins (b.1801).
- 5 Waldo Hayward, 1794. M.,1,1816, Polly² (Ebenezer¹) Alger. M.,2,1818, Mercy Alger. M.,3,Mrs Laura Hayward.
- 6 Otho Hayward, 1796. M. Roena Howard.
- 7 Lucinda Hayward, 1800. D. inf.

Children of Samuel³ and Susanna Bartlett, continued:

- 4 Job⁴ Packard, 1764. D. 1774.
- + 5 Samuel, 12-27-1766. See following:
- 6 Hannah, 5-6-1769. D.,June 1805. M.,4-6-1794, Simeon⁵ (Eliakim⁴, David³, Ephraim², John¹) Howard (d.1856). Simeon m.2,1807, Bathsheba² (Ephraim¹) Jackson. Chil.:
 - 1 Harrison⁶ Howard, 1794.
 - 2 Maria Howard, 1797.
 - 3 Davis Howard, 1800.
 - 4 Ancel Howard, 1804.
 - 5 Hannah Howard, 1809. (Dau. of Bathsheba.)
- 7 Rachael⁴, 6-8-1772. D.,3-12-1862. M., as 2d wife, 1813, Barnabas⁵ (Edward⁴, ³, Samuel², Mark¹) Lathrop (b.1758).
- 8 Keziah, 8-4-1775. D.,7-19-1857. M.,2-4-1798, Abiel⁵ (David⁴, David³, Ephraim², John¹) Howard (b., 1760; d., 4-7-1852). Chil.:
 - 1 Iantha⁶ Howard, 1799.
 - 2 Lewis Howard, 1802.
- 9 David⁴, 1-28-1778. D., 2-1-1867. M.1, 11-12-1796, Polly² Brett (George Jr. & Parnell) Howard. Soldier, War of 1812. Polly b.,11-30-1777; d.,9-26-1812. He m.,2,5-14-1814, Susanna Fish, b., 8-11-1783; d.,12-31-1848. Chil. of 1st wife:
 - 1 Charlotte⁵, 1-11-1797. D. 1812.
 - 2 Job, 1-5-1799. D.,3-9-1867. His "Job Bartlett Family Bible" now in possession of Mass. Soc. Mayflower Descendants. M.,9-9-1827, Mary² (Caleb¹ & Zerviah) Jackson (b.,12-21-1801).

Children of Job⁵ and Mary Bartlett:

- 1 Mary⁶ Frances, 6-25-1827. D., 2-25-1906. M., 1851, Lewis Lincoln (1819-1854); no chil.
- 2 Samuel Dunbar, 9-5-1830. M., 4-4-1917. M., 11-27-1856, Mary A. Maroni (1838-1914).
 - 1 Louise⁷ F., 12-26-1861. D., 1933. M., 6-3-1890, A. Hambly.
 - 2 Alice R., 1-15-1867. D., 1928, unm.
 - 3 Grace H., 2-13-1869. D. 1871.
 - 4 Ruth H., 7-16-1873.
- 3 Henry⁶, 3-25-1834. D., 8-25-1864.
- 4 Horace, 4-18-1837. D. 19 . M., 1869, Abigail² (Charles¹) Howard (b.1842). In Civ.War.
 - 1 Annie⁷ Williams, 5-10-1870. D. 1871.
 - 2 Henry, 10-31-1871. D. 194 , unm.
 - 3 Helen Frances, 7-21-1874. D. 1940.
 - 4 Jane Howard, 5-25-1877. Res: Bridgew., 1949.

Children of David⁴ and Polly Bartlett, continued:

- 3 Polly⁵, 10-24-1801. D., 1-9-1895. M., 1-1-1826, Ephraim Snell, Jr. (d., 7-5-1847).
 - 1 Ephraim Thomas Snell, 5-3-1830. D. 1917. M., 11-30-1854, Emily Ryder.
 - 2 Mary Jane Snell, 8-28-1833. D. 1890. M., Nov. 1853, Wellington Caldwell.
 - 3 Sarah Ann Snell, 1-22-1836. D., 3-13-1920. M., Jarvis Burrell.
- 4 Jane⁵, 3-7-1804. D., 1-5-1886. M., 4-23-1840, as 2d wife, Ambrose⁶ (Alpheus⁵, James⁴, Nehemiah³, John², Giles¹) Leach (b.1791); 1 dau.
- 5 Susan, 5-28-1807. D., 10-14-1838. M., 5-13-1838, Nathan Alger.
- 6 David, 2-11-1811. D., 5-31-1898. M. 1, 11-29-1838, Rhoda Hayward, b.1808; d., 11-5-1840. M. 2, 12-1-1841, Patty Wood (d.1874). No chil.

Children of David⁴ and Susanna Bartlett:

- 7 Charlotte⁵, 6-19-1818. D., 10-5-1848.
- 8 Henry Lewis, 7-24-1820. D., 6-28-1832.
- 9 Julia Franklin, 9-14-1825. D., 9-22-1905. M., 1-16-1861, Henry Whitman (Ambrose) Leach. D. 1903.
 - 1 Ada Whitman Leach, 11-26-1861. M. 1887, Irving E. Wheeler (b.1863); son Henry Irving b. 1895.
 - 2 Clara Bartlett Leach, Jan. 1863. M. 1888, Alton W. Snell. Chil.: Walter Henry Snell, 5-19-1889. Maud Wesley Snell, 8-31-1890. Ruth Bartlett Snell, 11-18-1892. Raymond Franklin Snell, 6-26-1894. Helen Webster Snell, 7-27-1902.

SAMUEL⁴ BARTLETT was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 12-27-1766 and baptized there on 3-22-1767. He married Lucy Jenkins on 1-22-1786, according to Plymouth County records. Records of First Church of East Bridgewater state that marriage intentions of Lucy Jenkins and Samuel Bartlett, Jr., were filed in 1785. The Job Bartlett Bible states the date as 2-5-1786. Lucy, the daughter of Edward Jenkins, was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 12-30-1766. The family Bible is authority that Samuel died in Waymart (then Canaan), Pennsylvania, on 1-14-1830, and that Lucy died there, but the date is not given. See JENKINS.

They were living in Bridgewater when the first United States Census was taken, 1790, the family consisting of one male over sixteen, one under sixteen, and three females. These would correspond to Samuel, Lucy, and children Rhoda, Arah, and Emeline C.

The History of Bridgewater says he moved to Croyden, New Hampshire, but it was more likely to Cornish, near Croyden, and where his son Henry Boyd Bartlett was born. The birthplace of Bera and Arba is also given as Cornish in the notes of Samuel's grandson, Samuel Otis Bartlett. Annals of Winchester, Connecticut, says: "Samuel Bartlett, a native of Cohasset, came from Malone, New York, to Winsted, Connecticut, built and occupied until his removal from town, the 'Widow Marble house.' He removed with his family to Wayne County, Pennsylvania. His wife was sister of Benjamin Jenkins. His children resident with him: Arah, Rhoda, Amanda and others whose names are not remembered." The "Widow Marble house" was built in 1814. The Cleveland house, East Village, was built in 1815 by James Cleveland and Arah Bartlett. At that time Samuel and Lucy Bartlett were living in Winsted, and their last child was born there. History of Litchfield County, Connecticut, says Samuel Bartlett settled at Winsted between 1811 and 1821. Samuel Otis Bartlett records: "Grandfather moved from eastern Massachusetts to Cornish, New Hampshire, to northern New York [Malone], to Newburgh, to Winsted, Connecticut, the last child being born there in 1815." Hannah Hall Bartlett, his mother, wrote to him: "Your Grandpa Bartlett lived in New Hartford a few years before moving to Pennsylvania." They obviously lived in a number of places, where Samuel Bartlett was engaged in building houses.

Among Hannah Hall Bartlett's manuscripts is an amusing story of the ruse Lucy employed when she went to a new place, to determine which of her new neighbors she could trust. It involved borrowing a pillowcase full of flour, which was not opened, but after a suitable time returned intact, with the hope expressed that she had

returned as much as had been borrowed. The comments of the new neighbors were noted, and influenced future relationships, according to Lucy's daughter-in-law.

Children of Samuel⁴ and Lucy Bartlett:

1 Rhoda⁵ Keith Bartlett, Bridgewater, 3-12-1787. D., Waymart, Pa., 5-9-1846. M., Waymart, 9-14-1820, Asa⁶ (Asa⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Thomas¹) Stanton, b. Paupack, Pa., 7-27-1793; d., Waymart, 9-5-1881.

1 Fitz Henry⁷ Stanton, Waymart, 5-7-1823. D. 1906. M., 1844, Mary Rounds. Chil., b., Clinton, Pa.:

1 Warren⁸ Stanton, 1845. D. yg.

2 Arba Stanton. D. yg.

3 Ara Stanton. D. yg.

4 Henrietta Stanton, 1848. D. yg.

5 Emma Stanton, 1849. D. 1855.

6 Edgar William Stanton, 10-3-1850. Professor, Ames Agricultural College. Living 1918. M., 1877, Margaret McDonald.

1 Edwin⁹ McDonald Stanton, 1879.

2 Roger William Stanton, 1882. D. inf.

3 Margaret Beaumont Stanton, 1883.

7 (Daughter) Stanton, 1856. D. yg.

8 Hannah Stanton, 1859. D. yg.

9 Jennie Augusta Stanton, 1863. Liv. Waymart, 1891.

2 Asa⁷ B. Stanton, 11-1-1824. D. inf.

3 Lucy Bartlett Stanton, Waymart, 11-30-1825. D., 8-23-1905. M. 1843, Horatio Nelson Edgett (1811-1872). Chil., b., Dyberry, Pa.:

1 Eugene Edgett, 1845. "Killed by the cars," Port Jervis, N.Y., 1880. M. 1871, Isabelle Brooks.

1 Fannie Ora Edgett, Honesdale, Pa., 8-27-1877.

2 Horatio Nelson Edgett, 1879. D. 1883.

2 Arthur Edgett, 8-6-1850. D. 1851.

3 William H. Edgett, 1852. M., Lida (William & Addie [Bartlett] Baker, adopted dau. of Lydia [Bartlett] and Homer Grenell.

4 Frank Augustus Edgett, 8-26-1854.

5 Edward Edgett, 12-7-1857. D. 1860.

6 Ella May Edgett, 2-13-1860. D. 1875.

7 Charles Asa Edgett, 6-26-1862.

8 Albert R. Edgett, 4-13-1865.

4 Charles⁷ Stanton, 11-2-1827. D. 1829.

5 Samuel C. Stanton, 6-30-1830. D. 1902. M. 1853, Ann (Stephen) Bennett.

1 Arthur⁸ Stanton, Waymart, 1856. Liv. 1891, unm.

2 Clara Stanton, 1861. D. 1882.

Children of Samuel⁴ and Lucy Bartlett, continued:

2 Ara⁵ Bartlett, Bridgewater, 5-14-1788. D., Bethany, Pa., 9-21-1824. M., 11-9-1822, cousin Louisa⁷ (Benjamin⁴, Edward³) Jenkins. She m., 2, Jacob Davis.

1 Amanda⁶ Bartlett. M., M. H. Cobb.

2 Arah, 1824. Said to be posthumous.

M.

1 child.

From Kingsbury's History of Dakota Territory, pp. 402, 419, 420: "Ara Bartlett of Kankakee, Ill., was appointed associate justice of Dakota about 7-1-1864, to succeed Judge Williston of the First District, who had been promoted to the chief justiceship of Montana." From Robinson's Encyclopedia of South Dakota: "President Lincoln made a number of federal appointments for Dakota in March 1865; ... Ara Bartlett of Vermillion to be chief justice, vice Philemon Bliss resigned." "For the first time since the territory was organized 'a full bench of the Supreme Court was convened at Yankton on the 6th of July 1865. There were present His Honor Ara Bartlett, chief justice The court ... addressed itself to the solemn duty of making appropriate Lincoln memorial addresses, after which it adjourned." "He served until 1869, and sat as Chief Justice in the first court assembled to hear appeals, 7-6-1865."

3 Emeline⁵ C. Bartlett, Bridgewater, 11-22-1789. M., 11-11-1814, Arunah² (Enos¹) Wood. He and Nathan White (see below) were two of 73 men who mortgaged homes, etc., to raise money for Franklin Adademy.

1 George³ Wood, 1815.

4 Samuel⁵ Bartlett, 2-25-1794. D., Galesville, Wis., 8-22-1861. M., 2-26-1815, Anna Blair.

1 Delia⁶ Bartlett

2 Amanda Bartlett

3 Martha Bartlett

4 Lucy Bartlett

5 Ann Eliza Bartlett

6 Selina Bartlett

7 Ara Bartlett

8 Henry Bartlett

5 Lucy⁵ Bartlett, 3-15-1795. D., Malone, N.Y., 11-21-1862. M., Malone, 3-2-1813, Nathan White; 6 chil.

Children of Samuel⁴ and Lucy Bartlett, continued:

- 6 Bera⁵, Cornish, N.H., 7-21-1797. D. Cornish, 1803.
- 7 Lydia, 12-6-1799. D., Pa., 1859. M., 8-17-1823, Homer Grenell. No chil. Adopted two-weeks old dau. of Wyman Bartlett [no relationship found] after death of mother; named her Adaline for Adaline (Bartlett) McIntosh, who had d. soon after marriage. Adaline m. William Baker, and their dau. Lida Baker m. William H. Edgett. (See p.12.)
- 8 Arba⁵, Cornish, 2-6-1802. D., Cornish, 1803.
- 9 Louisa, 6-10-1804. D., Pa., 1864. M., 6-7-1821, Luther Blair.
- 1 Henry Blair. M. twice; no chil.
- 2 Lucy Melinda Blair. D. inf.
- 3 Adaline Miranda Blair. M., Rodney Eaton; 4 chil.
- 4 William Blair. D. yg.
- 5 Samuel Blair. D. age 16.
- 6 Rodney Augustus Blair. D. yg.
- 7 James Douglas Blair. In Civ. War. "End unknown."
- 8 Hiram Gilbert Blair. M. twice; 1 child.
- 9 Lucy Jenkins Blair. D., Carbondale, Pa., 1880. M., George Burrell; had dau. Rowena Burrell.
- 10 Franklin Blair. M.; no chil.
- 11 Alice Blair. M., 1, M. Mainer; no chil. M.2, Charles Green.
- 10 Amelia⁵, 2-11-1806. D., Pa., 1880. M., Waymart, 1-16-1836, Spafford Barber.
- 1 Edward Barber. M. _____
- 1 Grace Barber. M., _____ Barthold.
- 2 Emma Barber.
- +11 Henry⁵ Boyd, Cornish, N. H., 12-17-1807. See following.
- 12 Adaline⁵, 2-9-1809. D., Waymart, 12-27-1831. M., M., 10-16-1831, John McIntosh of Burlington, N.Y.
- 13 Rowena⁵, Winsted, Conn., 8-10-1815. (Benedict Gen. says Rowena Keth Bartlett, b. Torrington, Conn.) D., Carbondale, Pa., 1-3-1890. M., Waymart, 6-15-1837, Silas⁸ Seeley (Seymour⁷, Caleb⁶, 5, 4, John³ John², Thomas¹) Benedict, b. Walton, N.Y., 3-7-1816; d., Carbondale. Member of Pa. Assembly, 1850-51; City Commissioner; school director; editor, Carbondale Advance. Chil., b., Carbondale:
- 1 Eugene⁹ Augustus Benedict, 3-17-1838. M., 1859, Sarah Louise Russ (b. 1838).
- 1 Rena¹⁰ Benedict, 9-24-1860. D. yg.
- 2 Carrie Augusta Benedict, 3-15-1863.

Children of Silas⁸ and Rowena Benedict, continued:

- 2 George⁹ Wood Benedict, Carbondale, 11-29-1839.
D., Scranton, Pa. M., 1864, Jennie (William)
Widger of Cornwall, Eng. (b.1842).
- 1 Augusta¹⁰ May Benedict, Carbondale, 3-22-1865.
- 3 Augusta⁹ Amelia Benedict, Carbondale, 8-28-1842.
M., 1864, Samuel D. Baker.
- 1 Albert Silas Baker, 1870. M.; had 2 daus.
- 3 Benedict Baker, 1880. D. yg.
- 4 Henry⁹ Bartlett Benedict, 7-10-1844. D. 1846.

HENRY⁵ BOYD BARTLETT was born in Cornish, New Hampshire, on 12-17-1807. His birth is not recorded there, but it was a fact well known to his children. He married in Branford, Connecticut, on 8-28-1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall. She was born in Waymart (then called Canaan), Luzern County, Pennsylvania, on 4-10-1817, the daughter of Captain Amaziah Hall. Her mother was Betsey Baldwin.* Henry Boyd Bartlett died in Ellenville, New York, on 4-3-1868. Hannah died in Niantic, Connecticut, on 12-2-1906.

Not much is known of the early life of Henry Boyd Bartlett. As his father was what is now known as a contractor or builder, they lived in various towns. According to Henry's son Samuel Otis Bartlett, the first compiler of the Bartlett ancestry, they went to northern New York from Cornish, and lived in Malone. From Malone they went to Winsted, Connecticut, then to Pennsylvania. The Jenkinsons followed about the same route. Ara Bartlett, Henry's brother, was also a builder, but died in 1824, and his family went to Dakota Territory.

After their wedding in Branford, Henry and Hannah traveled to Waymart, and lived there until some time in 1837. Henry shared the Bartlett characteristic of moving about. He was interested in various enterprises, which accounts for some of the moves, but the itinerary is not precisely known. Two of their children were born in Branford. They lived for a time in Olive, New York, where he owned a store and wintergreen distillery, and extensive mountain property in Ulster County. This New York property is now covered by the waters of the Ashokan Dam. In 1859 they moved to Ellenville, New York, where Henry died about nine years later.

* The Hall-Baldwin Ancestry is the subject of another compilation.

The 1850 United States Census, New York, shows the following living in Olive:

Henry B. Bartlett	42	Merchant	\$7000	b. N.H.
Hannah	"			Penn.
John B.	"			Conn.
Adaline	"			Conn.
Homer	"			N.Y.
Tho ^s Bush[n]ell	74			Conn.
Hannah	"			Conn.
Demas Judd	26	Clothier		N.Y.

Of Ellenville Hannah wrote: "The big freshet that destroyed the factories and mills that my husband had erected in Ellenville to carry on the various branches of business he was conducting, was one of the most extensive that had occurred on Esopus Creek in the memory of the inhabitants. The water rose over twenty feet. The walls built to protect my husband's mills were also carried away; in fact, there was hardly anything built by man that was left."

Several of his business ventures were mentioned in a letter to Hannah a few weeks before they were married. This she always kept, and it was given to this compiler by Samuel Otis Bartlett. The letter begins unromantically: "Think not, dear girl, that I have neglected answering your communication from any cause derogatory to my affection for you. I have waited longer than I should, thinking of arranging some business for your Father and communicating it to him in this letter . . . I am so immersed in business, having engaged to do so much work, and help being so scarce we are rather behindhand . . . I have it in mind, together with H. [Homer] Grenell and D. S. West, to purchase a lot of wild land, about 500 acres situate on the turnpike above Levi Stanton's, including his clearing. There are good water privileges on the tract and we think it may be profitable to set up sawmills and turning machinery . . . My business for some time to come will be in Carbondale, as we have a large railroad job on hand."

He was in his twenty-ninth year, and Hannah in her nineteenth. They were married in Branford a few weeks later. Of this Hannah wrote: "Father had had to sell his property, consisting of dwelling house and farm, one store in Canaan, one store and a hotel in Carbondale City, to pay for trusting a man too pious to laugh on Sunday. Father was persuaded by relatives to return to Connecticut . . . When I was making my farewell visits, he asked me to stay in Pennsylvania. I said I could not do that — it would be too hard for Mother — but if he

wanted me enough to come to Connecticut for me in the fall, I would go back. We moved the last of April, then I had a letter telling me he would not come till New Year's. But he came for me in August without any notice - I had made scarce any preparation . . . A sister of his whose husband had left her with seven children (two brothers furnishing her a house and support), when she found her brother had gone for a wife, she gave up her house, scattered her children and moved her household goods into his house . . . But he told her his intended should not be troubled with her, he would not allow it However, the first meal I ate in my own dwelling, one child was sent to share it. The next morning the mother and baby came, and one after another came till I had a family of seven to care for It was backbreaking work for one who had never known what work was - Mother always had a servant . . . But at last I broke down, and had to go home to Mother to be taken care of, and I was unable to get away for three years." The only sister the facts seem to fit would be Lucy who married Nathan White. This intimate human document is perhaps of interest only to the family, who know Hannah was lame from her seventeenth year till her death.

Hannah was a devout Christian, kind and patient, and greatly beloved by her children and grandchildren. She was very intelligent, and kept her faculties until her sudden death at the age of almost ninety. She was over eighty when her son Henry Baker Bartlett left to fill his engineering contract in Germany, and as he had little hope of seeing her again, he asked her to write down the numerous stories she had told the family. These were stories of her own experiences and those her mother and grandmother had told her, concerning pioneer life in Pennsylvania, and of Connecticut in the Revolution. Henry returned in 1905, a year before his mother died.

The compiler possesses this voluminous manuscript, but nowhere does Hannah refer to her lameness. The circumstances, however, are known to the family. She was thrown from her horse when seventeen, breaking her hip. The bones were not properly set and she was confined to the house for a long time. The first time she was taken out in a carriage, the horse ran away and she was thrown out. She said the bones snapped into place with a loud noise, but by that time "hip disease" had set in, and she was lame all her life. She was a widow for thirty-eight years, living with one of her children or another from time to time. The last years of her life she and her son John lived together in Niantic, Connecticut.

There are several different photographs of Henry Boyd Bartlett. These show him to be a man of medium

build, broad shouldered, a dignified facial expression, but with twinkling eyes. He was very musical, as indeed were all his children. In the long letter before quoted, he wrote: ". . . On the Fourth of July we had a very fine celebration in Waymart. We sang two pieces on the occasion, 'Ode on Science,' and 'Wake Columbia.' I selected the best singers in the vicinity, practiced with them beforehand, and carried out my old violin to the meetinghouse, played as well as I could, and on the whole it was said the music was very good."

Samuel Otis Bartlett wrote of his father: "Father was very musical; he was an excellent violinist, had a beautiful voice with a range of three octaves, and had studied under Baker of Boston. Father had a drug, book and piano store in Ellenville. I remember when I was little he wore a shawl instead of an overcoat. He was a Grand Master of the Masons, and I remember them at his funeral when I was seven and a half."

Hannah's autograph album, apparently begun when she was sent to school in Connecticut in 1830, and taken up again when she was "making her farewell visits," contains the usual pious poems and sentiments of the day, the only exception being one written by her future husband. This was dated October 25, 1835, when Henry was courting her.

TO MISS HANNAH

In hours of the future when time will have shattered
Youth's beautiful casket of pleasure and bliss,
How precious the sentiments love will have scattered
As diamonds of thought in a volume like this.

In moments of darkness should deep-rooted sorrow
Refuse to thy heart the relief of a tear,
What deep gushing sympathies still it may borrow
From fountains that friendship will open thee here.

O! yes; and as tie after tie shall be broken
Thy spirit has cherish'd and lov'd ones depart,
How touching - how beautiful - then every token
Inscribed by affection will seem on thy heart.

Then having expressed his sentiments, he inserted a hymn "Nothing True But Heaven," inscribed with many a flourish, the script and music like copper plate.

Children of Henry⁵ and Hannah Bartlett:

- 1 John⁶ Boyd Bartlett, Branford, Conn., 12-15-1837. D., Amityville, L. I., 6-15-1913. M., 11-6-1889, Mrs Fanny [Skillman] Knight, a widow with 2 children: Harry Knight (d., unmar. at 33), and Stella Knight (m. Claude Clarke; dau. Marcelle Clarke m. Fred Courtney (no chil.); son Knight Clarke unmar. 1951. John Boyd Bartlett was a fine pianist, composer and poet; was at one time a concert singer. Traveled with Emma Abbot and Theodore Thomas Orchestra. Also invented several articles, including glass insulator still used on telegraph poles, and said to be important factor in communications of Northern Army in Civil War. In appearance he resembled "Buffalo Bill" Cody, although of medium height. He was a man of culture and humor, remembered by the writer as visiting the family in Baltimore, the children impressed by his silk hat, fur-collared coat, and gold-headed cane, but especially by his "thousand-dollar repeater," which chimed the hours, minutes and seconds. No chil.
- 2 Adaline⁶ Miranda Bartlett, Branford, 6-29-1840. D. Katonah, N.Y., 6-17-1890. M., 1-15-1862, Henry-2 J. (Henry-1 and Esther [Hanford]) Sinsabaugh, b., 10-7-1839; d. 1899. "Aunt Addie" was a lovable character, with a sweet facial expression, and had a beautiful singing voice. "Uncle Henry" was a very tall man, with a long black beard and snapping black eyes. The surname of his second wife, "Aunt Christina," has not been learned.
- 1 Adeline⁷ Bartlett Sinsabaugh, Branford, 12-1-1862. A tall striking-looking woman, remarkable for her beautiful teeth, and a fine figure. Held a high place in the nursing profession, her last position being in charge of The House of the Holy Comforter in New York City. She died at her brother's home in Shelton, 12-23-1915.
- 2 Homer Nelson Sinsabaugh, Olive, N.Y., 3-1-1864. D., 3-9-1912. M., 1896, Edith Emily Lund, b. Elgin, Ill., 3-11-1878.
- 1 Lucille Sinsabaugh, Elgin, 12-7-1897. M., 1923, Leroy V. Penwell, born Challis, Ida., 11-23-1880. D. 1949.
- 1 Carver Sinsabaugh Penwell, b. Evanston, Ill. 6-3-1925.

Children of Homer Nelson Sinsabaugh, continued:

- 2 Homer Clair Sinsabaugh, Elgin, Ill., 2-25-1900.
M., Chicago, Ill., 12-31-1922, Virginia Marie Scharff, b., Milwaukee, Wis., 11-5-1902.
- 1 Homer Clair Sinsabaugh, Chicago, 5-29-1923.
D., Aurora, Ill., 4-29-1931.
- 2 Richard Bartlett Sinsabaugh, Aurora, 4-10-1930.

Children of Adaline⁶ (Bartlett) Sinsabaugh, continued:

- 3 George Sinsabaugh. D. inf.
- 4 Jennie H. Sinsabaugh. D. inf.
- 5 John Newton Sinsabaugh, Branford, 10-1-1869. D. Shelton, Ct., 3-14-1941. M., Shelton, 6-1-1895, Lila⁷ May Chadeayne, dau. of Thomas⁶ Jefferson & Elizabeth [Heater] Chadeayne, b. Shelton, 1871, and sister of Emma⁷ Jane Chadeayne, 2nd wife of Henry⁶ Baker Bartlett. John Sinsabaugh was responsible for several important inventions; was Deputy Judge of Shelton Court 14 yrs., Judge, 3 yrs. Representative in Conn. State Legislature 2 terms; at death was Asst. Pros. Atty. He was a handsome six-foot man; had a beautiful tenor voice; sang in church and concert.
- 1 Adaline Bartlett Sinsabaugh, Derby, Ct., 6-1-1902. M., 12-31-1926, Rupert B. McGunigle. Div. M., 3-12-1944, Florida, as 2d wife, James Dinsmore Tew. She grad. Smith College, 1923.
- 2 John Newton Sinsabaugh, Derby, 7-3-1904. [Jack] M. 1932, Frances, dau. of Arthur J. Willard (2d husband of Emma⁷ Jane Chadeayne). Frances grad. Vassar College, 1930.
- 1 Susan Willard Sinsabaugh, 2-7-1943.
- 2 Sarah Frances Sinsabaugh, 6-5-1944.
- 3 Jay Arthur Sinsabaugh, 6-19-1947.
- 3 Lorraine Chadeayne Sinsabaugh, Sharon, Penna. 2-11-1908. Grad. Smith College, 1930. M. 1934, as 2d wife, William⁹ Channing (Wm.⁸ Channing, Francis⁷ Parker, Nathaniel⁶ Walker, Nathaniel⁵ Walker, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, John², Samuel¹) Appleton. His chil. by 1st mar., Ann¹⁰ Turner Appleton and Sarah¹⁰ Sherman Appleton.
- 1 Betsey¹⁰ Gale Appleton, 12-29-1934
- 2 Lorraine Chadeayne Appleton, 6-24-1937.
- 3 William Channing Appleton, 8-16-1944.
- 4 John Newton Greenleaf Appleton, 4-26-1949.

Children of Henry⁵ and Hannah Bartlett, continued:

3 Homer⁶ Newton Bartlett, Olive, N.Y., 12-26-1845; d., New York, 4-3-1920. M., 11-17-1868, Emma Louise Cornell, of a wealthy old New York family. She d. 1925. He was one of the foremost American composers. His first work, written when but seventeen, and dedicated to his future wife, was the well known Polka de Concert. Other works, numbering several hundred, include many organ and piano pieces, oratorios, an opera and a symphony. President of the Manuscript Society at one time. Was organist and musical director of Madison Avenue Baptist Church over thirty years, and organist at Masonic Temple. He organized the 100-boy choir. He was a 33rd degree Mason, member of Kane Lodge, N.Y.C. A man of keen intellect and jolly nature, he was loved by all who knew him. His family was remarkably devoted. His mother wrote: "You would sing seven tunes before you could speak a word—you were about a year old, sang the tunes to the syllable 'la'; your brother John and sister Addie taught them to you mornings before breakfast, while I had a snooze." Also: "Until fifteen years old, he picked up music and played by instinct. His father played the bass viol, violin and piano.... When Homer was three years old he would get his father's violin and hold it bass viol fashion, but altho so young he never hurt it in the least. Then his father bought a tiny instrument which he used in the same position When he was four years old he would stand at the melodeon and play every tune he knew and put in the chords. When nine he played his violin in concerts. When fourteen he composed some creditable music, and at fifteen his father gave him a musical education." He studied under Mills, Guyon, Braun and Jacobsen here, and went to Europe to study in 1887.

1 Emma⁷ Bartlett, 11-17-1869. D., 3-4-1904, N.Y. M., James Inness; 1 son, d. at birth. James Inness m.2, a lady from Akron, Ohio; had 2 daus. Emma was a woman of intellect and sweet personality; sang and played the piano. Never recovered her health after the birth of her baby.

2 John Black Cornell Bartlett, N.Y.C., 3-24-1871.

M., Louise Becker of Hoboken, N. J.

1 Emma Louise Caroline Bartlett, 4-7-1897.

2 Alexandra Bartlett.

Children of Homer⁶ Newton Bartlett, continued:

- 3 Isabelle⁷ Bartlett, 1876. D., 1879. A child of exceptional beauty, intelligence, and musical precocity. "Little Belle" died suddenly at the age of three.

Children of Henry⁵ and Hannah Bartlett, continued:

- 4 Ara⁶ Amaziah Bartlett, Olive, N.Y., 12-10-1851. D., Calif., December, 1916. M.1, 1877, Helen S. Brook; 3 chil. M., 2, Edith _____; 2 sons.

Children of Ara⁶ and first wife:

- 1 Charles⁷ Bartlett. Was head engraver for Shreve & Co., leading San Francisco jewelers. Married. No records available.
2 Homer Bartlett. Was a captain in the Merchant Marine. Retired. No records available.
3 Helen Bertha Bartlett. M. and div. At one time a nurse. No other records available.

Children of Ara⁶ and second wife:

- 4 Luis⁷ Bartlett. Record not available.
5 Becher Bartlett. Record not available.

Children of Henry⁵ and Hannah Bartlett, continued:

- 5 Samuel⁶ Otis Bartlett, Ellenville, N.Y., 10-17-1869. died in Englewood, N. J., 12-26-1940, unmarried. Although he was the youngest child, he is placed here, as he had no descendants. He was rather a small man, with very bright black eyes. A mathematical genius, inventor, and musical. He had a keen sense of humor, and was a rare story teller. (His nephews and nieces will never forget the exciting and fantastic stories, continued from day to day, to the delight of all the neighborhood children—before the day of movies.) He never married, taking on the responsibility of his invalid mother's care. He and Henry were the closest of the brothers. He spent some time in England as a consulting engineer, while Henry was in Berlin, and visited the family there. It was he who began this Bartlett Ancestry in 1918, visiting many of the New England towns in his research, and carrying on a large correspondence with relatives, in compiling the material. He lived for a time with the writer, in Leonia, N.J.

Children of Henry⁵ and Hannah Bartlett:

6 Henry⁶ Baker Bartlett, Olive, N. Y., 12-17-1856, - his father's birthday. When staying with friends in Bogota, to conclude the sale of his property there, he contracted pneumonia, and died there on 1-18-1920 after an illness of nearly three weeks. He was buried in the Old Cemetery in Litchfield, Conn., beside his first wife, Flora Rebecca Blake, the daughter of Dr Edward⁷ Wales (Joseph⁶, Seth⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Joseph³, James², William¹) Blake. She was born in Litchfield on 8-6-1860, and died in Baltimore, Md., on 8-2-1889. He married second, Shelton, Conn., 6-5-1894, Emma Jane (Thomas⁶ Jefferson, Joseph⁵ Crawford, Jeremiah⁴, Henry³, Henry², Jean¹) Chadeayne, born 7-20-1867. She is the sister of Lilas May Chadeayne who married John N. Sinsabaugh, son of Adaline⁶ Miranda Bartlett. (P. 20.) Emma Jane [Jenn] married second, 4-12-1934, Shelton, Arthur J. Willard, father of Jack Sinsabaugh's wife, Frances. Mr Willard died in Shelton in 1940. Mrs Willard is living in San Diego, Calif., in very good health, having just celebrated her eighty-fourth birthday (1951), in the company of her sister, her son David Hall⁷ Bartlett, his family, and this compiler.

Henry Baker Bartlett was a fine musician, an artist, engraver, inventor and mechanical engineer, a member of A.S.M.E.; contributed articles on engineering subjects to scientific magazines; was responsible for improvements on Mergenthaler Linotype which made it commercially practical. He was one of the three engineers sent for by Germany in 1898 to put their factories on an efficient basis. The family lived in Berlin for six years, except Harry, who was in the Philippines, and the writer, who lived at a boarding school (Pension) for two years, and returned to the United States with Mr Chadeayne after he visited the family. On returning home Henry Baker Bartlett was for a few years professor of applied mechanics in the Hebrew Technical Institute in N.Y.C., but lived in Bogota, N.J., a suburb. Later he was an executive and consulting engineer with B. F. Perkins and Son in Holyoke, Mass.

* See Ancestors of Edward Wales Blake and Clarissa Matilda Glidden and Ninety Allied Families, Sumner, 1948.

"Flo" was a pretty girl, tiny, high spirited, intelligent and full of fun. She was valedictorian of her graduating class in Waterbury High School. Being nearsighted, she wore eye-glasses. (The myopia was inherited by Edith.) Flora died of pneumonia a few days before her twenty-ninth birthday.

Children of Henry⁶ Baker and Flora Bartlett:

- 1 Henry⁷ Blake Bartlett [Harry], Waterbury, Conn., 2-26-1880. M., Mary Rhine of Brooklyn, N.Y.; no chil. Div. She m., 2, Edmond Sentenne. Harry m., 2, Laura Sutton of Kingston, N.Y. (d. 1942). Harry served in the Spanish American War, Philippine Insurrection, 1900, returning by way of Europe, and visited the family in Berlin, Germany, and his uncle Samuel Otis Bartlett, in Rugby, Eng. Lives (1951) in Berryville, Ark. Child:
 - 1 Robert⁸ Bartlett, Kingston, N. Y., 2-13-1932. Joined Marines, 1951. M., 5th August 1951, Miss Eleanor Carl, Lake Hill, Woodstock, N.Y.
- 2 Edith⁷ Blake Bartlett, Waterbury, 3-20-1882. M., 1, 4-20-1908, Litchfield, Charles Emil, son of Charles Thomas and Charity [Nostrand] Sumner of Brooklyn, N. Y. (Charles Thomas Sumner was b., London, Eng., 8-10-1845; d., Brooklyn, 1937, son of Henry [Thomas, John] Sumner, all of London.) Charles Emil Sumner was born in Sheepshead Bay, N.Y., 8-22-1877; killed in a coasting accident, Leonia, N.J., 1-18-1922. Edith m., 2, New York City, 2-11-1925, Malcolm MacHarrie. Removed to California with family. Div., and resumed name of Sumner. Educated, Hartford, Conn. Highschool and pensions in Berlin, Ger. Member D.A.R., Founders and Patriots, Descs. Ancient & Hon. Artillery Co., Mayflower Society, New England Women, Daus. American Colonists. Genealogist; compiler of this Ancestry. Res: Los Angeles, Calif., 1951.
- 1 Charles Bartlett Sumner, New York, 7-17-1904. M., Los Angeles, Elvina Brown. Div. No chil. M., Hollywood, 2-3-1951, Mrs Lilian Kennedy; k., auto accident, 2-17-1951. Charles served 3 yrs., U.S. Air Forces, World War II. Sgt.; engineer. Res: Van Nuys, Calif., 1951. Commander American Legion Post 644.

Children of Charles and Edith (Bartlett) Sumner, contd:

2 Homer Newton Bartlett Sumner, Palisade Park, N.J., 11-6-1913. M., Las Vegas, Nev., 7-5-1930, Allene, dau. of William and Leona (Lucas) Lucas, b., Meadville, Pa., 8-17-1917. Res: San Bernardino, Calif., 1951.

1 Linda Marie Sumner, 2-7-1958.

2 Donald Allen Sumner, 12-17-1949.

3 Edith Cornell Sumner, Leonia, N.J., 11-6-1915. M., Glendale, Calif., 9-23-1945, Hoyt⁹ Lester (Earl⁸, Peter⁷, John⁶, Aaron⁵, Arent⁴, Casparus³, Arent², Philip Pietersel) Schuyler, of Glendale, b. 7-15-1914. Res: Glendale, 1951.

Children of Henry⁶ Baker and Flora Bartlett, continued:

3 Mabel⁷ Bartlett, Thomaston, Conn., 7-8-1885. M., 1, Bogota, N. J., 1911, Walter Faulkner of N.Y.C. Div. M., 2, Los Angeles, Calif., 1922, Claudius Baxter Peyton; div., decd. M.3, 1941, David Johnson West. No chil. Res: Descanso, Calif., 1951.

Children of Henry⁶ Baker and Emma Jane Bartlett, contd:

4 Bryant⁷ Chadeayne Bartlett, Derby, Conn., 3-3-1896. M., Troy, N.Y., 10-11-1929, Esther, dau. of Harry Gilbert. Bryant served, World War I., P.F.C., 26th Div. [Yankee], 104th Inf., 2 yrs., France. Served, World War II, Provost Marshal, La., Miss., East Texas. Major. With B. M. T. Squadron, Samson Air Base, Geneva, N. Y., 1951.

1 Carol⁸ May Bartlett, Bridgeport, Conn., 12-22-1930. Grad. Bridgeport University. M., St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Fairfield, Conn., 4-27-1951, Walter Reeves Goldsmith.

5 David⁷ Hall Bartlett, Hackensack, N. J., 10-27-1908. M., New London, Conn., 5-15-1933, Marie Alida Cornelia Moens, dau. of Abraham Johannes and Hendrika [Van Gruenevelt] German, of Waterbury, Conn., where she was born. David grad., U. S. Coast Guard Academy, New London, in 1933. Served, World War II, as Commander. Awarded Citation and Legion of Merit Combat, etc. Captain of Port of Long Beach, Calif., 1951.

1 Joy Hendrika Bartlett, 7-9-1938. Adopted.

BASS

DEACON SAMUEL¹ BASS was born in England about 1600. The parentage of his wife Anne is not known. She died on 9-5-1693, "aged 93," and Samuel died on 12-30-1694, "aged 94," both in Braintree, Massachusetts.

He settled first at Hogg Bridge, Roxbury, Massachusetts, and became one of the leading citizens. No record has been found that he was first in Boston, as one writer states. The ship he came on probably arrived in Boston. Both Samuel and Ann joined the Roxbury church very early, and Samuel was made a freeman in May 1634, indicating that he was both a church member and a proprietor of the town.

In 1640 the Basses removed to that part of Braintree which is now Quincy, Massachusetts. Samuel was admitted to the Braintree church on 7-5-1640. He was the first deacon to be elected, and remained its deacon for over fifty years. He was also a member of the Massachusetts militia. He is mentioned often in the Braintree records. One interesting item is the record of the marriage of his servant Anne Noakes to Giles Leach of Weymouth, Massachusetts, in 1657.

From Americana: "Samuel Bass was elected Representative to the Colonial Congress in 1641 and for twelve years represented the town [Braintree] in the Legislature. He was a man of strong personality and vigorous mind, eminently fitted for the position of leadership which he occupied...for so many decades....This remarkable couple were the progenitors of a family which has never relinquished the position of influence it held in the early days of the Colony."

The town clerk recorded his death as follows: "Deacon Samuel Bass, aged 94, departed this life upon the 30th day of December, 1694; who had been deacon of the Church at Braintree for the space of above fifty years, and the first Deacon of that Church, and was the father and grandfather, and great-grandfather of 162 children before he died, the youngest whereof, Benjamin Bas, the son of Joseph Bas and Mary his wife, born seven days before his Death."

Children of Samuel and Anne, order not known:

1 Samuel², b. Eng. D. 1653. M. 1648, Mary² (Robert¹) Howard; at least 2 chil. She m. 2, 1659, Isaac Jones.

+ 2 Hannah. See following.

- 3 Mary, cl631, perhaps Roxbury. D.1704. M.1647, as 2d wife, Capt. John² (Bernard¹) Capen of Dorchester (cl612-1692); 8 chil. (See History of Dorchester for love letters of John and Mary.)
- 4 John, Roxbury, cl632. D.1716 "in 84th yr." M.,1, 1658, Ruth Alden (cl633-1674), by her father John Alden of Duxbury, Mass.; 7 chil. (Ancestors of President John Quincy Adams.) John Bass m.2,1675, Anne, widow of Samuel Sturtevant.
- 5 Thomas, Roxbury, cl645. D.1720. M.1,1660, Sarah² (Nicholas¹) Wood of Medfield, Mass., (d.1678); 6 chil. M.2,1680, Susanna² (Edward¹) Bates, widow of Nathaniel Blanchard. (5 Blanchard children.)
- 6 Joseph, Roxbury. D.1714. Wife Mary d. 1678; no chil. M.2,1679, Deborah _____.
- 7 Sarah, Roxbury. Living 1739. M.,1,cl662, John² (Simon¹) Stone (1635-1691); 10 chil. M.2,1693, Joseph² (James¹) Penniman (d.1705).
- 8 Ruth. M.1656, David Walsbee, as 2d wife. Chil. recorded in 1659, 1667, 1673.

HANNAH² BASS is thought to have been born in England. She married at Braintree on 11-15-1651, Stephen, son of Moses Paine. Stephen was born in England, 1626, and died in Braintree, 7-29-1691. Hannah married second, 9-13-1692, Shadrach, son of Samuel Wilbore of Taunton, Massachusetts, where he was born in 1632. Hannah died in 1696 and Shadrach in 1698. See PAINE.

Hannah-2 Bass	m. 1651, Stephen-2 Paine
Lydia-3 Paine	m. 1689, Benjamin-2 Neale
Jonathan-3 Neale	m. 1741, Rebecca-4 White
Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora ⁸ Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma ⁷ Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Ancestors of David Paine

Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society: History of Dorchester, Mass.

Americana, 12:452.

Wilbur: The Wildbores in America (1933), 1:36.

Thwing: History of First Church of Roxbury, Mass., 48

Newhall: The Record of my Ancestry, 180.

New England Register, 45:311-13.

Roxbury and Braintree, Mass., Vital Records.

BYRAM

DOCTOR NICHOLAS¹ BYRAM, the son of William and Mary Byram, is said to have been born about 1610 in England, perhaps in Kent. The date of his marriage is not of record, but he was called son-in-law of Abraham Shawe in October 1638, Susanna Shawe being his wife. Nicholas Byram died in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 4-13-1688, and Susanna died in 1698 or 1699. See SHAWE.

Mitchell records a tradition of the family: "Nicholas was the son of an Englishman of Kent, who moved to Ireland about the time of his birth. When he was about sixteen he was sent to England in care of a friend, to visit relatives there. The friend proved false to his trust; Nicholas was robbed of all his money, and put on board a vessel bound for the West Indies, where he was sold to service to pay for his passage. After the expiration of his time he made his way to New England."

The records show that he was a Physician in Weymouth, Massachusetts, from 1638 to 1662. In 1639 Joseph Shawe and Nicholas Byram "of Weymouth," granted to Robert Mason their house and grounds in Dedham, Massachusetts. On 10-29-1640 the court appointed him one of the administrators of his father-in-law's estate in Dedham. In 1656 he had five acres of his original Weymouth grant, and in 1660 he bought three original proprietary rights from Moses Simmons, Philip Delano, and George Soule. He does not seem to have lived in Bridgewater until 1662. He was a town officer there, therefore must have been a member of the church and a freeman, though the records have not been found. In 1667 he was on the jury to lay out "Wales requisett," in 1668 he petitioned the court about taxation, and in 1673 was on the church building committee. He probably took part in King Philip's War, and in 1676 it was recorded that all dwellings except his were burned by the Indians. In 1683 he was granted lots in the "outer lands," two on the north and five on the south. See Notes on Bridgewater.

His will of 1-13-1687 was proved 6-13-1688. "I Ratifie unto my brother John Shaw of Weymouth my whole Interest in the North addition which was granted by the Court to Bridgewater Town ... & to each of my children what land I formerly Gaue unto them." The rest of the estate was to go to wife Susanna, who was appointed Executrix. Witnesses were Samuel Allen, Senior; William Brett, and John Whitman. The inventory was presented by his widow Susanna on 6-16-1688.

Susanna's will of 9-7-1698 was probated 12-18-1699. It provided for son Nicholas, his wife Mary and children Nicholas and Mehitable; daughters Abigail Whitman, Deliverance Porter, Experience Willis, and Susan Edson; grandchildren Ebenezer Whitman, Mary Leech, and Mary Willis; and gave freedom to her maid and her negro Tom.

Children of Nicholas and Susanna, said to have been born in Weymouth (History of Weymouth):

- 1 Abigail². M.1656, Thomas² (Ensign John¹) Whitman (c1629-c1712); 7 chil.
- 2 Deliverance. D.1720. M.1660, John² (Richard¹) Porter (d.1717); 9 chil.
- 3 Experience. D.c1712. M.1654, John² (John¹) Willis (d.1712); 4 chil. See Notes.
- + 4 Susanna, about 1648. See following.
- 5 Nicholas. Captain. D.1727. M.1676, Mary² (Samuel¹) Edson (c1647-1727); 10 chil.
- 6 Mary. M. Samuel³ (Giles², Lawrence¹?) Leach (b. 1662); 4 sons.

(Sons: Bass, Ebenezer, Joseph and Josiah given in some accounts, but no further record.)

SUSANNA² BYRAM was born in Weymouth, Massachusetts, about 1648. She married in Bridgewater, 1678, Samuel Edson, Junior, who was born in Salem, Massachusetts, in 1645. Samuel died on 4-10-1719, and Susanna died, "age 93," on 3-12-1742, both in Bridgewater. See EDSON.

Authorities:

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass., 127-8.

Chamberlain: History of Weymouth, Mass., 3:149.

Genealogical Advertiser: Vol. 1:20 (will).

Bridgewater and Weymouth, Mass., Vital Records.

Susanna-2 Byram	m. 1678, Samuel-2 Edson
Elizabeth-3 Edson	m. 1705, Samuel-2 Packard
Bethiah-3 Packard	m. 1731, Wright-2 Bartlett
Samuel-3 Bartlett	m. 1757, Susanna-4 Dunbar
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

CHURCH

RICHARD¹ CHURCH was born in England, about 1608, as in 1656 in a deposition he gave his age as forty-seven, and again in 1664 as about fifty-six. He married about 1635 or 1636, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Warren, one of the Mayflower passengers. Elizabeth was born in England, the date and place not known. Richard Church died on 12-27-1668 in Dedham, Massachusetts, and Elizabeth on 3-4-1670 in Hingham, Massachusetts. See WARREN.

Elizabeth Warren did not come on the Mayflower with her father, but with her mother and four sisters on the Ann and Little James in 1623. Richard Church arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, probably in the fleet with John Winthrop in 1630.

Richard Church requested admission as freeman on 10-19-1630, but did not take the oath. He went to Weymouth, Massachusetts, and then to Plymouth, before 1632, in which year he became freeman of Plymouth Colony. He lived at Eel River, Plymouth, until 1649 when he sold the property "given him by Mrs. Warren," and went to Eastham, Massachusetts. This property may have been a marriage settlement, as the Widow Warren provided well for her five daughters. In Eastham he sold a lot to his brother-in-law Robert Bartlett (husband of Mary Warren) for £25. In payment of £8. 11s. of this amount he took "a red ox called Mouse." He is thought to have lived in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and Hingham also, but as he was a house builder, his residence in those places may have been temporary. He bought from Thomas Jay on 6-24-1653, "One halfe or moytie of his Corne Mill standing upon the Ryvercaled the towne cove in Hingham." He also owned a share in the Taunton Iron Works.

The gun carriages in Plymouth were built by him, and he is said to have designed the first church there, and to have built it with John Tomson. Plymouth Colony record, 8-23-1633: "Will Mendlowe bound to serve Richard Church the full terme of seaven yeares in the trade of Carpentry, wherein the said Richard sufficiently to instruct & teache him & at the exp^racon of his terme to give him two suites of appell." As Sargeant Church he was a volunteer and fought against the Pequot Indians in 1637. He served as a selectman of Hingham in 1665.

He died at the home of his son Caleb in Dedham, but

was buried in Hingham. Reverend Peter Hobart recorded in his famous diary under date of 12-27-1668: "Richard Church dyed at Dedham, Sab: day erly in the morning."

His will of 12-25-1668, two days before his death, directed that his estate was to go to his wife, and after her death to be divided among his children; his son Joseph to be executor and to have a double portion, "by reason of the lamnes of his hand, whereby he is disenabled above the rest of my children." The inventory of his estate amounted to £365, and included home property in Hingham, shares in the Taunton Iron Works, four spinning wheels, and so forth.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth, order not known:

- 1 Elizabeth². D.1659. M.1657, Caleb³ (Thomas², Edmund¹) Hobart. He m.2,1662, Mary² (Francis¹) Elliot (d.1675); 5 chil.; m.3,1676, Elizabeth, widow of Richard Faxon (d.1704); 1 son.
- 2 Richard, Plymouth, cl636. D.1659.
- 3 Joseph, Plymouth, cl637-8. D., Little Compton, R.I., 1711. M., Hingham, 1660, Mary² (John¹) Tucker (1640-1710); 10 chil. Ancestors of Sarah Delano, mother of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt.
- 4 Benjamin, Plymouth, 1639. Famous captain in Indian wars. Thrown from horse and killed, 1718, age 79. M.1667, Alice² (Constant¹) Southworth (1646-1719) 6 chil.
- 5 Priscilla, Plymouth, cl645. (M.1, Samuel Talbot, and 2, John Irish?)
- 6 Caleb, Plymouth, cl646. D.1722. M.1,1667, Joanna² (William¹) Sprague (1644-1678); 9 chil. Perhaps m.2, Deborah (d.1691); and 3,1691, Mrs. Rebecca Scotto.
- 7 Hannah, bap. 8-8-1647 (Plymouth?)
- + 8 Abigail, Plymouth, 6-22-1648. See following.
- 9 Sarah. (M.1674, James Burroughs of Boston, and had children?)
- 10 Lydia? "Married a Frenchman and moved to France." New England Register, 11:154.
- 11 Nathaniel. D.bef.1700, Scituate. Elizabeth Soule sued him, 1663, for breach of promise, with betrayal, and recovered £10 and costs. He m.cl665, Sarah² (William¹) Barstow, and moved to Boston; 7 chil.
- 12 Deborah, Hingham, 1-27-1657. Bap. 3-22-1657.

ABIGAIL² CHURCH was born on 4-22-1648 in Plymouth, Massachusetts. She married, Hingham, 12-19-1666, Samuel Thaxter, the ceremony being performed by Captain Joshua Hobart. Samuel was born in Hingham, 5-19-1641, the son of Thomas Thaxter. Abigail died, Hingham, 12-25-1677, and Samuel married again in Hingham, 6-13-1678, Deborah Lincoln, daughter of Thomas. Deborah died on 12-7-1694 and Samuel on 5-27-1725, "age 84," both in Hingham.

See THAXTER.

Abigail-2 Church	m. 1666, Samuel-2 Thaxter
Sarah-3 Thaxter	m. 1691, Peter-2 Dunbar
David-3 Dunbar	m. 1738, Susanna-4 Hayward
Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1757, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Lincoln: History of Hingham, Massachusetts.
 Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.
 Mayflower Descendant, Vols. 4:152 (deposition);
 5:118 (genealogy).
 New England Register, Vols. 2:243; 11:154; 55:75.
 Winsor: History of Duxbury, Massachusetts, 245.
 Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, 383.
 Mayflower Index.
 Plymouth Colony and Plymouth Court Records.

COOKE

FRANCIS¹ COOKE was born in England, perhaps in the hamlet of Blyth, not far from Scrooby in the county of Nottingham, in which hamlet on the Ryton he is known to have lived. As he was under sixty in 1643, he must have been born after 1583—but not much later if he was married in 1603. He married in Leyden, Holland, Hester, the daughter of Jenne Mahieu, of Canterbury, England. Francis died in Plymouth, Massachusetts, "seaventh of Aprill 1663, above 80," according to a note on the margin of Governor William Bradford's History of the Pilgrims. Hester died after 6-8-1666, when Francis Cooke's estate was distributed, but before 12-18-1675.

"Aengetsyckent den lesten Junij XVI^c drei.
Franchoijs Couck, wolcommer, Jongman uijt
Engelant, vergeselschapt met Phillippe de
Veau und Raephael Roelandt zyn bekende
met

Hester Mahieu, Jonge Dochter van Canterberch
in Engelant, vergeselschapt met Jenne Mahieu
haer Moeder and Jenne Mahieu haer Zuster.

English translation:

Entered the last of June, 1603. Francis
Cooke, woolcomber unmarried, from England,
accompanied by Phillippe de Veau and Ra-
phael Roelandt, his acquaintances,
with

Hester Mahieu, unmarried, from Canterbury,
in England, accompanied by Jenne Mahieu,
her mother, and Jenne Mahieu, her sister.

Francis Cooke was one of the twenty-one Scrooby Congregation in England that went to Holland. They did not all leave at the same time, but as they could. Francis was in Leyden in 1603, six years before Pastor Robinson and the Separatists from Scrooby settled there. Hester was a Huguenot, one of the company that settled on the Wall river in Holland, but had lived in England. However, careful search of the Huguenot Society of London has failed to identify the family of Hester, her mother

and sister, among the numerous records of Mahieus in and around Canterbury. Perhaps she was born before the Canterbury church was established. Hester was admitted to the Walloon church at Leyden on 6-1-1603. Other Dutch and French speaking Walloons who attended Pastor Robinson's services at Leyden were Godbert Godbertson—the Cuthbert Cuthbertson who married the widow of Degory Priest—; Philippe de la Noye—now Delano; Moses Symonson, and Edward Bompasse, all of whom came to New England later. Governor Edward Winslow wrote, 1646, ".... Also the wife of Francis Cooke being a Walloone holds communion with the Church at Plymouth, as she came from the French [Church], to this day by vertue of communion of churches."

Francis Cooke, with his son John, a lad of twelve or so, embarked with the Leyden Pilgrims on the sixty-ton ship Speedwell, which left Delfshaven, Holland, late in July 1620, and joined the 180-ton Mayflower at Southampton, England. After two weeks delay spent in repairing the Speedwell, they followed the Mayflower out to sea. Leaks in the Speedwell forced them to return, and two weeks more were spent in repairs. After another attempt the Speedwell was abandoned, and most of the passengers were crowded into the Mayflower, together with such provisions as could be accommodated. "The weake ones...& most unfite to beare the brunte of this hard adventure" were sent back to London, and the ship, after a stormy voyage, arrived at what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts, in November 1620. Francis Cooke was the seventeenth of the forty-one who signed the famous Compact, drawn up on the Mayflower. See Note MC.

Later the Pilgrims decided on what is now Plymouth, for their settlement, and on Christmas day the company came ashore to "fell tymber, saw, reve, and carry." A few days later they measured out the grants for the seven single houses on lots, "a halfe pole in bredth by three pole in length to every person." Crossing "The Street" was a small highway to the water. On one side of this road, south of The Street, were the houses of John Billington, Mr. Isaac Allerton, and Edward Winslow.

Hester came on the Pilgrim ship Anne in 1623, bringing the rest of the children, Jane, Hester, and Jacob. On the Anne were others in whom we are interested: Experience Mitchell; Cuthbert Cuthbertson with his wife Sarah and the two Priest girls; Mrs. Elizabeth Warren and five daughters; and Mr. Timothy Hatherley, brother of Eglin Hanford.

In 1623, the year his family arrived, Francis was granted four acres additional for his larger family. In the first division of lands in 1624 he was allotted lot No. 1, seven shares. In this group were Moses Simmons, Experience Mitchell, Phineas Pratt, and two others. "To this lott fell the least of the 4 black heyfers come in the Anne, and two shee goats." As surveyor he came to know the land around Plymouth, and rivaled Isaac Allerton in his real estate transactions. Besides his first grants in Plymouth, by 1639 he owned "a parcell of upland at Smelt River, also land at Rocky Nook next to John Coombs." He was one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth, now New Bedford, in 1652, and in 1653 he and son John purchased more land there. He was granted "3 holes of meddow lying at the thither end of the Greate meddow caled Jones River," in 1655. In 1657 he and sons John and Jacob with three others were in a list of citizens who were interested in what is now Little Compton, Rhode Island. In 1662 he was one of the first purchasers of Middleborough, and the next year he and son John were granted lot No. 18 there.

That Francis Cooke was an important man in the Colony shown by the records, a few of which are given... In 1627 he was on the committee of six "layers out" of land at Plymouth. The most important thing he did at this time was to sign in June 1627 as one of the "Purchasers" who bought out the London Adventurers, agreeing to grant to the "Undertakers" power over the furs and other products in the common store, the Purchasers to pay to the Undertakers three bushels of corn or six pounds of tobacco a year, in return for which the Undertakers were to pay all the Colony's debts, amounting to £600, and to supply Plymouth each year with £50 worth of shoes and hose to be traded for corn at 6s. a bushel, the arrangement to last six years. He was in the first list of freemen in 1633, also on the 1637 list and one in 1658. In 1637 he was one of a committee of twelve appointed to lay out highways about Plymouth, Duxbury, and Eel River, and in 1642 he and William Hanbury were appointed constables and surveyors for Jones River in Plymouth, both re-elected the next year. He served on juries nine sessions from 1637 to 1643, and on the grand inquest in 1638, 1640 and 1643. In January 1638 he was a member of the jury which tried the case of John and Elizabeth Willis against the executors of the estate of William Palmer, Senior. His name is on the 1643 list of men "able to bear arms," (over eighteen and under sixty). In 1642 he and son John contributed one-sixteenth of the cost of building a bark of forty or fifty tons, £12.10.

In 1636 John Harmon was apprenticed to him for seven years, to what trade is not apparent. There is no

reference to Cooke ever plying the trade of woolcomber, his occupation in Leyden. Woolens were the chief manufacture of Leyden, and most of the Pilgrims were connected with it.

In Bradford's account (1650) of the Mayflower passengers' increase, he says: "Frances Cooke is still living a very old man and hath seen his children's children have children; after his wife came over (with other of his children) he hath 3 still living by her, all married and have 5 children, so that their increase is 8. And his sone John which came over with him is married and hath 4 children living."

Francis Cooke was generous with his children and provided well for them before his death. For instance, he gave a hundred acres to Jacob on his marriage, and gave land at Middleboro to his sons-in-law, John Tomson and Richard Wright.

His will is dated 12-7-1659. "My dear wife Hester" was to have all movable goods and all cattle, and to "have and enjoy my lands both upland and meadow lands"; Hester and son John to be joint executors. "The last Will and Testament of Francis Cooke of Plymouth late deceased: exhibited before the Court held att Plymouth aforesaid the fift day of June 1663, on the oathes of m^r John Aldin and m^r John Howland." The estate was distributed 6-18-1666, at which time all the living heirs signed an agreement. Daughter Jane was already dead.

Children of Francis and Hester, order not known:

- 1 John², "eldest sonne." "Jean Fils de Franc^s Houck & c'Ester Mahieu," was baptized in Leyden, 1607. D.1695. M.1634, Sarah² (Richard¹) Warren (alive 1697); 5 chil. John came on Mayflower with his father; turned Baptist; removed to Dartmouth.
- + 2 Jane, Leyden, c1608. See following.
- 3 Jacob, Leyden, c1618. D.1676? M.1,1646, Damaris² (Stephen¹) Hopkins (1618-1666); 7 chil. M.2,1669, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Lettice (1636-1693); 3 daus. [Elizabeth² Lettice m.,1,1655, William Shurtleff (1624-1666); 3 chil. She m.3,1689, Hugh²(James¹) Cole (1627-1694), as 2d wife. Hugh² Cole had m., 1,1654, Mary² (Richard¹ & Anne Shelly) Foxwell of Barnstable (b.1635). Hugh m.3, Barnstable,1694, Mary² (Robert¹) Shelley (b.1639), widow of 1, William Harlow, and 2, Ephraim Morton (d.1693).]
- 4 Hester, Leyden, c1620. Alive 1666. M.1644, Richard Wright (d.1691); had 3, perhaps 6, chil.
- 5 Mary, Plymouth, 1626. D.1715 in 88th year. M.1646, John Thomson (1616-1696); 12 chil.

JANE² COOKE was born in Leyden in 1608 according to the Bassett-Preston Ancestry, or in 1609 according to a manuscript called "Francis Cooke and his Descendants" quoted by the Fallass Genealogy. She married Experience Mitchell, who came as a lad on the ship Anne, in which Jane came with her mother in 1623. The marriage is not recorded, but it was after 5-22-1627, as Experience was a single man on that date. He was born in Holland about 1609, the son of Thomas Mitchell. Jane was dead by 6-8-1666, when her father's estate was settled. Experience died shortly before 5-14-1689, when the inventory of his personal estate was taken. He left a widow Mary, about whom nothing is known. See MITCHELL.

Jane-2 Cooke	m. 1627, Experience-1 Mitchell
Sarah-2 Mitchell	m. c1661, John-2 Hayward
Susanna-3 Hayward	m. 1702, Thomas-3 Hayward
Susanna-4 Hayward	m. 1738, David-3 Dunbar
Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1767, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Fallass Genealogy
 Mayflower Descendant, 3:99; 8:48; 25:1
 Ames: Mayflower and Her Log.
 Willison: Saints and Strangers.
 Goodwin: Pilgrim Republic.
 Bradford: History of Plymouth Plantation.
 Dawes-Gates Genealogy, 2:239
 Plymouth Colony Records.
 Plymouth Vital Records.

DAMON

JOHN¹ DAMON was probably born in England, the date unknown. His mother may have been a Gillson. He married in Scituate, Massachusetts, 6-16-1644, Catherine, daughter of Henry Merritt. The date of her birth is not known, but she died in Scituate on 12-8-1655. John married second, Scituate, 1-15-1659, Martha, the daughter of Arthur Howland. John Damon died in 1677, and his widow married on 2-19-1680, Peter, son of George Bacon of Taunton, Massachusetts. Peter and Martha Bacon had a daughter Susanna born in 1682. Peter Bacon died, Hingham, Massachusetts, 8-9-1694, and his widow Martha died there on 12-19-1732, "age 93." See MERRITT.

John Damon and his sister Hannah were brought to New England before 1633 by their uncle William Gillson, being called "very young" in the Scituate records. William Gillson built the first mill in town, "on the third cliff." His will of 1639 bequeathed to wife Frances, cozen [nephew] John Damon to have "my lot on the third cliff after the next crop is taken off"; cozen Hannah Dammon to have £20 in money. Edward Foster testified that he persuaded William Gillson to give John Dammen more than he had - "wch as I did conceive was not much, considering that he had beene a long tyme his servant and was his kinsman too, & he haveing no child neither, I persuaded Mr. Gilson to give him something more.... He answered me that he would not give any moore to him but tould me that hee thought that his aunt would employ him in the windmille after his Death...." Gillson died on 2-1-1640, "but they were not established into their inheritance until 1649." In 1649, after Widow Gillson's death, John and Hannah were allowed by the court "to be lawful heirs of William Gillson, it being proved by divers persons that M^r Gillson had often said that he intended making them his heirs."

It is supposed that John Damon always lived on this land on the Third Cliff. He was already called planter in 1644 and was one of the Conihasset Partners in 1646. (See Note C. P.) Before he was made a citizen he was on the Grand Inquest, 1648. A record in 1648: "John Damon to take up his freedom next Court." In 1651 he was one of those "ppounded to take up their freedom." In 1653

he was appointed one of the eleven men on the Council of War. (See Note C. W.)

In 1660 Sergeant John Damon was directed by Plymouth Court to take charge of a troop of horse which had been ordered in 1658. In 1666 the Military Company elected Cudworth and Pierce as officers and submitted the names to Plymouth Court. The Court returned this answer: "As to Mr. Cudworth it is directly against the advice of this Court, and as to Mr. Pierce he is a stranger to us therefore Seg^t. Daman is directed to take command till further orders." Cudworth had maintained a lenient attitude toward the Quakers, to whom the Massachusetts Bay Colony was very severe in its dealings.

There are two records in 1673, his name is on a list of "allowed and approved inhabitants," to whom portions of the common lands (for grazing) were assigned; and the town of Scituate chose Sergeant John Damon "to go with Joseph Turner and procure a cure for him."

His sons John Junior, and Zachary both took part in King Philip's War, but it was "Sergeant" Damon who was recorded in an action against the Narragansett Indians, 12-19-1675. This apparently did not interfere with his serving as deputy from Scituate to the General Court in 1675 and 1676.

Hurd says: "He was an influential man and seems to have been much employed in public affairs, and was repeatedly chosen to represent the town in General Court."

His estate was divided in 1679, the heirs named being John, Daniel, Experience, "Ebenezer, a weake childe," Ichabod

Children of John and Catherine, born in Scituate:

- 1 Deborah², 4-25-1645. Alive 1696. M.1667, Thomas² (Walter¹) Woodworth (c1649-1719); 9 chil.
- 2 John, 11-3-1647. Alive 1679. Unmar. Soldier in King Philip's War.
- 3 Zechary, b. and d. 1649.
- 4 Mary, July 1651. D. unmar. bef. 1696.
- 5 Daniel, Feb. 1653. D.1696, unmar. Willed estate to sister Deborah Woodworth and brother Zechary.
- + 6 Zechary, 1654. See following.

Children of John and Martha, born in Scituate:

- 7 Experience², 4-17-1662. M.1, Patience _____ ; several chil. M.2, Ruth Low; 7 chil.
- 8 Silence, 1-2-1664. D.1702. M.1683, Samuel²(John¹) Tower (1662-1724); 5 chil. He m.2, 1704, Deborah² (Daniel¹) Howard (1672-1742); 6 chil.

- 9 Ebenezer², 1-11-1665. Called "a weake childe" in division of father's estate, 1679. Perhaps m. a Bacon.
- 10 Ichabod, 4-8-1668. D.1730. M.1708, Sarah³ (Josiah², Lawrence¹) Litchfield (1674-cl739); 5 chil.
- 11 Margaret, 7-20-1670. D.1749. M.1697, John Bull; 9 chil.
- 12 Hannah, 12-2-1672. One writer says m. Benjamin Woodworth and had 11 chil. Deane says she d., 1741; m.1,1695, John² (Samuel¹) May (1670-1728); and m.2,1730, Preserved² (Edward¹) Hall (1663-1740). No chil.
- 13 Martha. Named in division of father's estate, 1679. D.1726. M.1699, Edmund³ (Clement², (Isaac¹) Groce (1669-1728); 9 chil.

Lieutenant ZECHARY² DAMON was born in Scituate in 1654. He married there in June 1679, Martha, daughter of Walter Woodworth. She was born about 1656, but no record of her birth or death has been found. She was living in 1721. Zechary died in Scituate on 9-3-1731. "age 76," according to the record, in which he is called Lieutenant. See WOODWORTH.

He was a lieutenant in King Philip's War, when the pay of a lieutenant was 4s. a day, and that of a general was 6s. Either Zechary or his brother John, Junior, was wounded. Both received lands for their services in that war. He and John are on the list of Scituate men who made application for land in payment for their services. At Plymouth Court, 7-22-1676, John Damon, Junior, was awarded £6. 5s. 7d., and Zachery Damon £6. 6s. to be taken in lands which were taken from the Indians at Showamett and sold for the relief of "maymed soldiers, widows," &c. He is listed among the men who bought Showamett lands in 1677. He was also one of the Conihasset Partners. (See Note C. P.)

"Martha, wife of Lieutenant Damon" was admitted to the First Church of Scituate, 5-7-1721.

Children of Zechary and Martha, born in Scituate:

- + 1 Martha³, July 1682. See following.
- 2 John, June 1684. Prob. m.1712, Temperance² (Nathan¹) Nye (b.1689); 7 chil. (Or Elizabeth Oldham?)
- 3 Zechary, June 1686. D.1764. M.1712, Mehitable² (Stephen¹) Chittenden (1686-cl768); 8 chil.
- 4 Daniel, March 1688. D.1733. M.1,1712, Bathsheba³ (Israel², Richard¹) Sylvester (1692-1720); 4 chil. M.2,1721, Jemima³ (____², Robert¹) Stetson; 5 chil.

- 5 Mary³, March 1690. M.1711, Thomas² (John¹) Tobie (1680-cl753); 8 chil.
 6 Abigail, Oct. 1692. M.1716, John² (John¹) Perry, (1684-1760); 9 chil.
 7 Hannah, Nov. 1694. D.1790. M.1722, Elijah² (John) Perry (1701-1773); 8 chil.
 8 Mehitable, Feb. 1696. M.1728, Jonathan³ (John², Henry¹) Merritt; 7 chil. Perhaps res: Hebron, Ct.

MARTHA³ DAMON was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, in July 1682. She married there on 9-6-1705, Edward, son of Thomas Jenkins. Edward was born in Scituate on 8-3-1683. Martha died in Cohasset, Massachusetts, on 11-28-1727, and Edward married in Scituate on 9-12-1727 or 1728, Widow Abigail Merritt, who died on 3-7-1736. Edward survived Abigail, but his death record has not been found. See JENKINS.

Martha-3 Damon	m. 1705, Edward-3 Jenkins
Samuel-4 Jenkins	m. 1740, Rebecca-4 White
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Litchfield Genealogy, p. 63, etc.
 Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy.
 Deane: History of Scituate, Mass.
 Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass.
 Hurd: History of Plymouth County, Mass., 410.
 New England Register, 4:36 (Gillson's estate).
 Scituate and Cohasset, Mass., Vital Records.
 Plymouth Colony Records.

DUNBAR

NINIAN DUNBAR, founder of the family at Grange Hill, Scotland, was born in 1575, and had a son Robert born in 1630, who disappeared early in life, and it is reasonable to conclude that he is identical with the Robert Dunbar of Hingham, Massachusetts.

The Dunbar family is a branch of one of the oldest families of ancient Scotland, and derives its name from the Scottish city of Dunbar. The family traces its lineage to George, Earl of Dunbar. (Cutler's American Families, Genealogical and Heraldic.)

- - - - -

ROBERT¹ DUNBAR was probably born about 1630 - 1634, and was perhaps the son of Ninian Dunbar above. In 1659 he stated in a deposition that he was about twenty-five, which approximates the age of the Robert Dunbar who disappeared from Grange Hill, Scotland, "early in life." He died in Hingham, Massachusetts, 10-5-1693, and his widow, Rose, died there on 11-10-1700. Her identity is not known.

Reverend Peter Hobart wrote in his celebrated diary: "Robert Dunbarr settled in Hingham in 1655. He was a Scotsman and lived on Scotland Street. The opinion generally prevailed in Hingham that Mr. Dunbar brought money enough with him to begin life without embarrassment, as for years there were but two men in the place who paid a higher tax."

Robert Dunbar's will of 9-19-1693 mentions eight of his eleven children. The inventory of his estate contains such items as: a dwelling house and land, £130, two oxen, seven swine, two cows, two calves, household goods, etc. He left his home lands to sons John, Joseph and Peter; Joseph to have an additional bequest—"Enough apples annually from the trees in my orchard to make two barrells of cyder."

Children of Robert and Rose, born in Hingham:

- 1 John², 12-1-1656. D. 1733. M. 1, 1679, Mattithiah² (Georgel¹) Aldridge; 4 chil. M. 2, 1697, Abigail² (Peter¹) Norton, widow of Joseph Beers. M. 2, 1700, Elizabeth² (John¹) Beecher (1675-1758); 7 chil.—2 daus. surviving.

- 2 Mary², 10-25-1660. D.1707. M.1698, as 2d wife, Isaac² (Arthur¹) Harris of Bridgewater (d.1707); 2 chil.
- 3 Joseph, 3-13-1662. D.1725. M.cl691, Christian², (John¹) Garnet (1668-1726); 13 chil.
- 4 James, 6-5-1664. D.1690. M.cl683, Jane³ (Isaac², Arthur¹) Harris (1671-bef.1691); 3 sons. She m., 2,cl692, Pelatiah Smith; 9 chil.
- 5 Robert, 11-1-1666. D. inf.
- + 6 Peter, 9-6-1668. See following.
- 7 Joshua, 10-6-1670. D.1736. M.1699, Hannah² (Thomas¹) Hatch (1673-1743); 7 chil.
- 8 Robert, 1-31-1673. D. inf.
- 9 Sarah, 1674. M.1696, Benjamin² (John¹) Gar^dner (1666-1736); 4 chil.
- 10 Hannah, 5-31-1677. D.1715. M.1709, as 3d wife, Edmond³ (Ephraim², Edmond¹) Tilson of Plympton (cl667-1754+); 2 sons. He m.4, 1716, Deborah Caswell (b.cl675); 2 chil.
- 11 Benjamin. D. 1688.

PETER² DUNBAR was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, on 9-6-1668. He married there on 3-25-1691, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Thaxter. She was born in Hingham, 11-16-1668. Peter died there on 4-23-1719. Sarah's death has not been found, and it is possible she married again. See THAXTER.

This Dunbar family seems to have lived at first in Hingham, although their second child is recorded in Weymouth, Massachusetts, in 1693. Peter was selectman in Hingham in 1699, but in 1706 he removed to Bridgewater, where he bought the place of Jacob Leonard. His death is recorded in Hingham.

In 1725 Peter Dunbar, Junior, then about twenty - four, was appointed guardian to his brothers John and David, "aet 16 and 14 resp^ctively."

Children of Peter and Sarah:

- 1 Abigail³, Hingham, 12-4-1691. M.1711, Joshua³ (Edward², John¹) Fobes (1689-1767); 7 chil.
- 2 Sarah, Weymouth, 6-26-1693. M.1724, Thomas³ (Israel², Thomas¹) Alger (b.1687); had children.
- 3 James, 1694. D.1778. M.1722, Experience⁴ (Samuel³ Nathaniel², Thomas¹) Hayward (b.1701); 6 chil.
- 4 Leah, 1697. D. yg.
- 5 Elisha, 1699. D.1773. M.1727. Mercy⁴ (Nathaniel³, Nathaniel², Thomas¹) Hayward (b.1702); 9 chil.
- 6 Peter, 1701. D.1750. M.1728 Hannah Dunbar; 9 chil. See DAVID DUNBAR, following.

- 7 Samuel³, Bridgewater, May 1704. D.1786. Graduated Harvard, 1723. Res: Stoughton. M.1,1732, Melatiah⁴ (Joseph³, John², Thomas¹) Hayward (1706-1743); 5 chil. M.2,1745, Mary⁴ (Thomas³, John², Thomas¹) Hayward; 8 sons.
- 8 Josiah, Bridgewater, 7-21-1706. D. yg.
- 9 John, Bridgewater, 9-18-1709. Liv. 1725. See DAV-ID DUNBAR, below. (Perhaps had wife Abigail, and 6 children, Leicester, Mass.)

DAVID³ DUNBAR was born in Bridgewater on 6-27-1711, "the last of several childⁿ." He married there in 1738, Susanna, daughter of Thomas Hayward. Susanna was born in Bridgewater on 1-10-1711 and died there on 4-12-1749. David married second, in the First Church of Bridgewater, 9-21-1749, Sarah Blake. Sarah and David had no children. He married third in 1763, Mercy Soule. Widow Mercy Dunbar married John Fann in 1781. This is said to be David's widow, but in 1781 there was another Mercy Dunbar, the widow of his brother Elisha. See HAYWARD.

David was under eight years of age when his father died in 1719. Peter Junior was about eighteen. Where the younger children were until 1725 is not apparent, but in that year Peter Dunbar Junior was appointed the guardian of his brothers John and David, "aet 16 and 14 respctvly."

The month and day of the marriage of David Dunbar and Susanna Hayward are not legible in the records, but the record is between one on 3-16 and one on 4-26-1738, and their first child was born on 5-31-1739.

This David Dunbar is on Deane's list of those who served in the French War. He was at the second taking of Louisburg in 1758, and also at Crown Point in 1759.

Children of David and Susanna, births recorded in Bridgewater; baptisms in West Bridgewater:

- + 1 Susanna⁴, 5-31-1739. See following.
- 2 Lucy, 8-25-1740. D. 1741.
- 3 John, 3-19-1742. Bap. 6-6-1742. M.1768, Mary⁴ (Eleazer³?, Joseph², James¹) Keith of Easton. No children found.
- 4 Lucy, 5-19-1744. D. 1760.
- 5 David, 5-26-1746. Bap. 7-13-1746. M., Halifax, 1768, Joanna (John³, Joseph²?, Robert¹) Dunbar (b.1747).
- 6 Jemima, 12-24-1747. Bap. 3-20-1748.

Children of David and Mercy, see next page.

Children of David and Mercy:

- 7 Rhoda⁴, 12-9-1763. Bap. 7-8-1764.
- 8 Abel, 4-26-1767. Bap. 6-21-1767. Perhaps m., 1, 1785, Sarah Howard. M.1806, Phebe Brett.
- 9 Mercy, 8-11-1769. Bap. 10-29-1769.
- 10 Sylvester, 1-10-1772. Bap. 6-21-1772.
- 11 Walter, bap. 5-14-1775. M.1796, Lydia Rider of Middleboro (c1777-1843). Dau. Elizabeth b.1796.

SUSANNA⁴ DUNBAR was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 5-31-1739 and baptized in the First Church of Bridgewater in 1740. She married there on 5-12-1757, Samuel Bartlett. Samuel was born in Bridgewater on 3-20-1736, the son of Wright and Bethiah Bartlett. Susanna died on 5-13-1824 and Samuel on 7-31-1827. Both are buried in Pine Hill Cemetery in what is now West Bridgewater. See BARTLETT.

Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1757, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Snow-Estes Ancestry, 2:154.
 Salisbury: Eastern Connecticut Families.
 Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., p. 31.
 Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass., p. 151.
 Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass., 2:195-7.
 Jacobus: Families of Old Fairfield, 1:189; and Supplement, p. 1.
 New England Register, 20:142 (deposition).
 Mayflower Descendant, 23:145.
 Mayflower Index, (1932)
 Cutler: American Families, Genealogical and Heraldic Records of First Church of Bridgewater, Mass.
 Bridgewater, West Bridgewater, Hingham, Weymouth, Halifax, Mass., Vital Records.

EDSON

SAMUEL¹ EDSON was baptized on 9-25-1613 at Willoughby, Warwickshire, England, the son of Thomas and Elizabeth [Capson] Edson. He married in Warwickshire, 1638, Susanna Orcutt, who was born there about 1618. He died on 7-20-1692, and Susanna on 2-20-1699, both in Bridgewater, Massachusetts.

The first record of Samuel Edson is in Salem, Massachusetts, where on 7-25-1639 he "was intertayned to be an inhabitant of this towne," and granted a half-acre house lot and five acres for planting ground. He was granted twenty-five acres adjoining Henry Woodbury's farm in Mackerel Cove, and two acres of meadow "where he can fynd that thereabout," on 8-10-1642. In 1643 the two acres meadow were laid out in "the pyne meadow near Mr Kenniston's farm."

The first settlement of Bridgewater was about 1651, with fifty-four original grantees, two additional shares being granted, one to Deacon Samuel Edson, and another to Reverend James Keith, who later married the daughter of the Deacon. At the founding of Bridgewater, the only citizens to bear the title of distinction "Master" were the minister, Mr James Keith, and the deacon and miller, Mr Samuel Edson.

Deacon Samuel Edson built the first cornmill, which was the only mill for a long time. On 12-10-1652 he bought land from William Brett, and later acquired a very large estate in Bridgewater, where he is recorded as holding many offices. He was made freeman in 1656, and was probably occupied chiefly with the cornmill until 1666, when he began to serve on important committees. His son Samuel was then twenty-one, and may have taken over the mill. That year he, with John Willis and Nicholas Byram were appointed by the Plymouth Court as Counsellors of War, with the military officers. Samuel continued in that office until the end of King Philip's War, 1676. In 1667 and again in 1672 he was one of the "jury to lay out all waies requisett." He was one of a committee of three to receive a deed of conveyance from the Indian Chief Pomonoho of the Titicut Purchase, by order of the Plymouth Court, and one of three to receive a confirmatory deed of the Indian Chief Wampatuck of all land previously conveyed by Massasoit. In 1672 he was

one of three to settle the boundary lines. In 1673 he witnessed the will of Samuel Tomkins. (In 1695 Thomas Hayward, the other witness, made oath that he saw Samuel Edson, "now deceased," subscribe.) He represented the town of Bridgewater at the Plymouth Court in 1676 and 1677. In 1683 he received a grant of the "outer lands." (See Note O. L.) (Also B. 2d Ch.)

His will of 1-15-1689 was proved 9-20-1692. It begins, "Having already Disposed of moste of my lands and a Great part of my Estate to my Children, as By their Deeds Doth appear...." He bequeathed to "my eldest son Samuel, my Fowling Peece," and to Joseph and Josiah his musket, sword and bandaleers; to three sons Samuel, Joseph and Josiah, each "a Draught Chaine and also a Logg Chain"; his "loving Wife Susanna Edson" to be residuary Legatee and executrix, joined by Joseph and Josiah. The inventory of the estate was taken on 7-29-1692, and besides the house and land there was an item of "Thirty Pounds in Silver money."

One writer says: "He was of a large athletic frame, and robust constitution, and his moral character partook of the hardihood of his physical system. He was grave, somewhat austere in his manners, yet kindly and sympathetic and full of beneficence. He was a good lecturer and a good debater....His education was superior to that of his associates. His intellect was strong and vigorous, perceptions quick, and his memory accurate.... His wife's education was fully equal to his...." The source of this information is not given. Goodman may have had access to the same source, for he says, "Deacon Edson's wife is said to have been 'of majestic figure and great benignity.'"

Their gravestone in the old South Street Graveyard, Bridgewater, bears the inscription:

SAMVEL & SUESANAH EDSON ENTERED: HE JULY 20 1692
SHE FEBRVARY 20 1699. HE AGED 80 & SHE AGED 81 YEARS

Children of Samuel and Susanna:

- 1 Susannah², 1638, probably Eng. Liv. 1690. M.1665, Rev. James Keith (c1643-1719); 9 chil. He m., 2, Mrs Mary [Macy] Williams.
- 2 Sarah, prob. Salem, 1640. Liv. 1690. M.1663, John Dean, Jr. (1644-1677); 9 chil.
- 3 Elizabeth, prob. Salem, 1643. D.1695+. M.1, c1663, John² (Henry¹) Kingman; 6 chil. M.2, as 2d wife, aft.1679, Richard Phillips (c1640-1695); no chil.
- + 4 Samuel, prob. Salem, 1645. See following.
- 5 Mary, prob. Bridgewater, 1647. D.1727. M.1676, Capt. Nicholas² (Dr. Nicholas¹) Byram (d.1727); 10 chil.

- 6 Joseph², prob. Bridgewater, 1649. D. cl712. M., 1, 1678, Experience Field, sister of John Field of R.I. (d.1685); 3 chil. M.2, 1686, Mary² (George¹) Turner; 5 chil. See Note K. P. W.
- 7 Josiah, prob. Bridgewater, 1651. D.1734. M. Abigail or Elizabeth Dean (d.1734); no chil. See K.P.W.
- 8 Bethiah, prob. Bridgewater, 1653. Liv.1690. M.1676 Ezra² (Walter¹) Dean (d.1727-32); 6 chil.

SAMUEL² EDSON was born in 1645, probably in Salem, Massachusetts, according to the Trinity Church records, Bridgewater. He married in Bridgewater, 1678, Susanna, the daughter of Dr. Nicholas Byram. She was born in Weymouth, Massachusetts, about 1648. Samuel died on 4-10-1719 in Bridgewater, and Susanna died there on 3-12-1742, "age 93." See BYRAM.

Samuel was called eldest son in his father's will of 1689. The will indicates that the sons had already received most of the estate. Deane says Samuel had received his on his marriage in 1678 - the only record we have of the marriage date.

He was one of the Bridgewater young men who captured a large number of Indians, "without the help of Captain Church." (See Note K. P. W.) His house and barn were burned by the Indians in King Philip's War—unless this was his father's house. If it was Samuel Junior's, he may have had a first wife, unknown.

He served as representative of Bridgewater to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1697 and in 1713.

Children of Samuel and Susanna, born Bridgewater:

- 1 Susanna³, 1-15-1679. M.1, cl698, John³ (John², Thomas¹) Hayward (b.1667); 2 daus., 1699, 1703. M.2, Elihu Brett (d.1745); 3 chil.
- + 2 Elizabeth, 8-29-1684. See following.
- 3 Samuel, 1-14-1690. D.1771. M., 1708, Mary³ (Benjamin², Walter¹) Dean (1687-1770); 13 chil.

ELIZABETH³ EDSON was born on 8-9-1684 in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and married there, on 5-24-1705, Samuel Packard Junior. He was born in Bridgewater about 1680, and died there on 12-22-1749. She was probably the "Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Packard," who died in Bridgewater in 1716. See PACKARD.

Elizabeth-3 Edson	m. 1705, Samuel-2 Packard
Bethiah-3 Packard	m. 1731, Wright-2 Partlett
Samuel-3 Bartlett	m. 1757, Susanna-4 Dunbar
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass.
Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.
Kingman: History of North Bridgewater, Mass., 492.
Several Ancestral Lines of Josiah Edson (1901).
Goodman: The Pilgrim Republic, 437, 534.
Wells: Edson Genealogy.
American Genealogist, 12:123.
Plymouth Colony Records (Mayflower Descendant,
18:168).
Mayflower Descendant, 34:181 (Will of Samuel Edson,
Senior.)
Bridgewater, Mass., Vital Records.

HANFORD

JEFFERY HANFORD married in Fremington, Devonshire, England, a widow, Mrs. Eglin Downe. She was the daughter of Elinor Mortimer or Tanner, by her former husband named Hatherly. Eglin was the sister of Mr Timothy Hatherly, a wealthy and prominent Plymouth, Massachusetts, planter. The record of the burial of Jeffery Handford is found in the Alverdiscott-Huntshaw, Devon, register on 5-12-1626. Again a widow, Mrs Eglin Hanford married in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 12-15-1637, Richard Sealis. He was baptized in Biddenden, county Kent, England, on 11-26-1581. He had four children by an unknown first wife, who died at Biddenden in 1612. He had four more children by a second wife, Margery Lea, whom he married in 1613. Richard Sealis died in New England between 1653, the date of his will, and 1656, when it was probated.

William Mortimore's will of 1614, proved 12-9-1615, names sons William, Mathew and James, daughter Ellynor, and wife Ellynor. The will of "Ellinor Mortimore, alias Tanner, of Fremington, widow," was proved, Barnstaple, Devonshire, 8-30-1637. After directing that her body be buried in the churchyard near the sepulchre of her husband William Mortimore alias Tanner, she bequeathed her estate to "sons Matthew and Henry Mortimore alias Tanner, daughter Ellinor Friend, son Tymothy Hatherly, and daughter Eglin Hanver."

It is thought that Mr Timothy Hatherly brought his nieces Lettice and Susanna with him on one of his voyages, before their mother came over. Mrs Hanford sailed in the ship Planter from Sudbury, England, 4-10-1635. Her age is given on the ship's list as forty-six, her daughter Margaret, sixteen, and her daughter Elizabeth, fourteen. This was the very month Lettice married, so the mother and sisters could not have attended her wedding.

Mr Timothy Hatherly deeded to his sister Eglin Hanford "five acres of land in Scituate on the north side of Stoney Brook, the third lot from the Brook, bounded ...on North by land of Gowin White."

Records kept by Reverend John Lothrop of the first Scituate Church show: "Eglin Hanford Mr Hatherly's sister, joyned [the church] 21 Nov 1635." Also: "Married,

Richard Syllice and Egglin Handford the 6th day of the weeke beeing the 15 day of Decemb. 1637."

Children of Jeffrey and Eglin Hanford:

- + 1 Lettice², England, 1617. See following.
- 2 Margaret, 1619. D.1649. M. 1636, Isaac² (Reverend John¹) Robinson; 6 chil. He m.2, Mary_____;
4 chil.
- 3 Elizabeth, 1621. Came to Mass. No further record.
- 4 Susanna. D., Mass., by 1665, when "uncle Edward Jenkins" helped Joseph Whetstone settle her estate. M.1, John Whetstone; 4 chil. "Uncle Edward Jenkins" appointed guardian to son John Whetstone. M.2, William Brooks.
- 5 Eglin. Richard Sealis named "Eglin Hanver, daughter of his wife," in his will of 1653.
- 6 Thomas, 7-22-1621. D.Norwalk, Conn., 1693. M.1, 1652, Hannah² (Thomas¹) Newberry of Windsor, Conn. No chil. M.2, 1661, widow of Jonathan Ince, Mary² (Hon. Richard¹) Miles (c1635-1730), of New Haven, Conn. First minister of Norwalk. Legacy from Mr Timothy Hatherly, 1666. On 6-7-1673, calling himself "only son of Ellen Sillis decd., sister of Mr Timothy Hatherly, decd." ceded his right as heir to Hatherly estate, and made his "beloved brother Edward Jenkins" his attorney.

Children by second wife:

- 1 Theophilus³, 1662. Living 1687. D.by 1705.
"Went to parts unknown."
- 2 Mary, 1663. M. John Edwards.
- 3 Hannah, 1665. M.1704, Joseph Platt as 2d wife.
- 4 Elizabeth, 1667. D. bef. 1708. M.c1693, John Burr of Fairfield, Conn.; 4 chil.
- 5 Thomas, 1668. Chosen 1693, "schoolemaster to learn childeren for to reade and write." D., 1743. M. c1692, Hannah² (Gershom¹ and Lady Ann Millington) Lockwood, widow of John Burwell; 3 sons and 3 daus. She d. 1745.
- 6 Eleazer, 9-15-1670. D.bef. 1728. M. Hannah Frisbey (d.c1758); 8 chil. She m.2, John Reed; 2 sons.
- 7 Elnathan, 1672. D. c1702. M. c1694, Sarah² (Thomas¹) Wilson; 3 chil. M.2, Abigail, wid. of Daniel Lockwood; 1 dau. Abigail m.3, Elnathan Sherman; 1 dau.
- 8 Samuel, 4-5-1674. D. 1751. M. c1709, Isabel² (William¹) Haynes; 6 chil. See Amos Richardson Genealogy, 114.

46009

GENEALOGICAL SOC
OF THE CHURCH OF J

Children of Thomas², continued:

- 9 Eunice³, 1676. M.c1700, Gershom Bulkeley (d. 1753); 1 dau.
- 10 Sarah, 1678. M.1705, Samuel² (Christopher¹) Comstock (1680-1752); 7 chil.
- 11 Susanna? Perhaps daughter.

LETTICE² HANFORD was baptized on 6-8-1617, according to the Transcripts of Lost Parishes of Devonshire, under Alverdiscott. Record of her first marriage, from the Reverend John Lothrop's church records: "Edward Foster and Lettice Handford, marr'd att m^r Cudworths by Capitaine Standige [Miles Standish] Aprill 8 the 4th day of the week 1635." Edward Foster had been a lawyer in England. His will, 1643, evidently made on his deathbed, mentions an infant yet unborn.

Children of Lettice and Edward Foster:

- 1 Timothy² Foster, bap. Scituate, Mass., 3-7-1636. D.inf.
- 2 Timothy Foster, bap. 4-22-1638. Beq. from Timothy Hatherly's will, 1664. M.1, Ruth [Tileston] Denton; M.2, 1681, Relief [Holland] Douse; 4 chil. (Relief, b.1650, dau. of John Holland, m.1, 1672, John Dowse; 4 chil. She m.3, 1692, Henry Leadbetter (c1633-1722); no chil.
- 3 Elizabeth Foster, 1644. "Infant yet unborn" in father's will, 1643. Beq. from Timothy Hatherly, 1664, M.1666, Ephraim Hewitt.

LETTICE² [HANFORD] FOSTER married second, Edward Jenkins, the date not found. She died after 1664, when she was named in Mr Timothy Hatherly's will, but before 1684, when Edward Jenkins married his second wife, widow Mary Ripley of Hingham, Massachusetts. Mary was the daughter of Joseph Farnsworth. Edward Jenkins died in Scituate, Massachusetts, 1699. See JENKINS for lineage to Henry-6 Baker Bartlett.

Hanford Genealogy (1936). Vermont Antiquarian, 2:61.
 American Genealogist, 17:49; 18:45, note.
 Reynolds, History of Southern New York, 122, 123.
 Freeman: Annals of Cape Cod (Barnstable)
 Hall: Ancient Hist. Record of Norwalk, Conn.
 Jacobus: Families of Old Fairfield, Conn.
 Plymouth Scrapbook, 49. New England Register, 52:76.
 Rev. John Lothrop's Church Records.
 Transcripts of Lost Parishes of Devonshire.

HASSELL

RICHARD¹ HASSELL was born in England about 1622, as in a deposition on 12-17-1662, he gave his age as forty. His wife's name was Joan, sometimes called Joanna, Jane, and even Anna. They were married in Cambridge, Massachusetts, but her maiden name and the date of marriage in the record of the First Congregational Church is obliterated. There is no record of the death of either Richard or Joan, but they probably died in Woburn, Massachusetts, at the home of their son-in-law, Joseph-2 Wright. See WRIGHT.

Richard and Joan Hassell were in Cambridge by 1643. He was a church member there and was made a freeman of Cambridge in 1647. In the division of land at Shawsin, now Billerica, Massachusetts, in 1652, he was allotted sixty acres, but does not seem to have lived in Billerica until 1676. He signed the petition of Cambridge to the Massachusetts General Court, 1664, expressing satisfaction with the present government, and asking for its continuance. In 1676 he made a proposal to the town of Cambridge that he take up the 300 acres of land granted to John Stedman by the town; the town offered him £15, or as an alternative, 200 acres of land next to the Andover line, together with Mrs Winthrop's farm, for his claim. It does not appear which he accepted. The records of Billerica show that on 4-12-1678 he was appointed "to inspect the young lads on the Sabbath days," that is, tithing man. In 1677 he was one of five tithing men having the families in the center of the church in his charge, but by 1679 his name had disappeared. By that time he had moved to the new town of Dunstable, Massachusetts, where Stearns writes that "he was an intelligent man and a worthy citizen."

From the wording of a Middlesex deed from Richard Hassell to "his loving son Joseph Wright at Woburn, "for a parcel of land granted him by the town of Dunstable, it is thought Richard and Joan in their old age went to live with the Wrights, probably before 1683, and that they died there.

Their first three children were baptized in Cambridge at the First Church.

Children of Richard and Joan - there may have been others unrecorded:

- + 1 Elizabeth², 9-20- or 30- 1643. See below.
- 2 Joseph, 9-20-1645. D.1691. M.,1667, Mary or Anna² (William and Anna¹) Perry; 6 chil. Parents and son Benjamin were killed by Indians in 1691.
- 3 Esther [Hester], 12-6-1648. M.1, Watertown, 1667, Obadiah² (William¹ and Anna) Perry (k. by Inds., 1691); 6 chil. M.2,1693, Martin Townsend(d.1698)
- 4 Alice, c1665. Perhaps dau. M.1,1685, Christopher² (Richard¹?) Temple (c1660-k.1691); 3 chil. M.,2, 1694, as 2d wife, Jacob² (Francis¹) Kendall.

ELIZABETH² HASSELL was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, and baptized on 9-20 or 9-30-1643. She married on 11-1-1661, Joseph, son of Deacon John Wright. Joseph was born about 1639. Elizabeth died on 6-28-1713, and Joseph on 3-11-1724.

Elizabeth is said to have taught school in Woburn. Joseph Wright was a deacon and selectman of that town. This couple was deeded land in Woburn by Elizabeth's father. See WRIGHT.

Elizabeth-2 Hassell	m. 1661, Joseph-2 Wright
Sarah-3 Wright	m. 1707, Aaron-2 Pratt
Abigail-3 Pratt	m. 1741, Jonathan-3 Neale
Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Wright Genealogy in New England Register, 37:76.
 Stearns: Thirty Dunstable Families.
 Cambridge Proprietors' Records.
 Hazen: History of Billerica, Mass., Part 2, p. 67.
 Middlesex Files.
 Watertown, Cambridge, Dunstable, Billerica, Woburn, Mass., Vital Records.

HAYWARD

THOMAS¹ HAYWARD was from Aylesford, Kent, England. He married, in England, Susanna, the sister of William Towne of Cambridge, Massachusetts. Susanna died early in 1678 and Thomas died in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, a few days before 3-8-1681.

Thomas Hayward arrived first in Boston, Massachusetts, on 6-5-1632 in the ship William and Francis. He returned to England and brought his wife and five children on the ship Hercules in March 1634. He was called Thomas Heyward of Aylesford, tailor, on the ship's list, the names of the children given as Thomas, John, Elizabeth, Susan and Martha, in that order.

He was a proprietor in Cambridge in 1635 or 6, and bought land in 1638 in Duxbury, Massachusetts, where he was made freeman, 1637. He must also have been a member of the church, thus eligible for office, for he was appointed constable for Duxbury in 1648. In 1665, calling himself of Bridgewater, planter, sometime an inhabitant of Duxburrough, he testified he had sold the land granted him by the Plymouth court, to George Russell. In Duxbury, 1669, he and son Thomas witnessed a deed, and he sold his Duxbury land to William Pabodie.

His will of 6-29-1678 does not mention his wife, and she is thought to have died early that year. His inventory was taken in Bridgewater on 3-8-1681, and the will was proved on 6-7-1681. His son Thomas was a witness.

Children of Thomas and Susanna:

- 1 Thomas². Prob. eldest son. Lieut., 1667; Capt., 1692; Mayor and Governor's Assistant; First magistrate of Bridgewater. Thrown from his horse and killed in 1698. M. Sarah Ames; no chil.
- + 2 John. Came on the Hercules. See following.
- 3 Elizabeth. Came on Hercules. No further record.
- 4 Susan. Came on Hercules. No further record found.
- 5 Martha. Came on the Hercules. D. 1651. M. John Howard (d. cl700); 7 chil.
- + 6 Nathaniel, cl640. See Second Line, following.
- 7 Joseph. Deacon. D. 1718. M. 1, Sarah Brett. M. 2, Alice² (William¹) Brett; 1 son. M. 3, cl681, Hannah² (Experience¹) Mitchell; 8 chil., 1683-1702.
- 8 Mary. M. 1666, Edward² (Experience¹) Mitchell (b. cl643); no chil.
- 9 Elisha. Will 1703. D. unmarried.

JOHN² HAYWARD, said by some writers to have been born in Duxbury about 1642, was more likely the son John who came with his father in the Hercules, 1634. He married about 1661, Sarah, daughter of Experience Mitchell. No records of the birth, marriage or death of John and Sarah have been found. Sarah was probably born in Duxbury about 1645, and she was living when her father's will was probated, 1689. John Hayward's inventory was taken in Bridgewater in 1710, therefore he died but a short time previously. See MITCHELL.

John lived on "The Plain" near the old Powder House in Bridgewater, and was called "John of the Plain," to distinguish him from his brother-in-law John Howard, both names being pronounced the same. This homestead was later occupied by his son-in-law Nathaniel Brett.

In 1671 he was one of a committee of three who were appointed by the Bridgewater Court "to enquire who drunk strong liquors in the ordinaries." Mark Lothrop was on the same committee. See Note K. P. W. for the raid on the Indians in 1675. John also fought in other engagements in King Philip's War.

Children of John and Sarah, born in Bridgewater:

- 1 Daughter³, June 1662. D. inf.
- 2 Sarah, 10-25-1663. D., 1737. M., 1683, Nathaniel² (William¹) Brett (1662-1710); 7 chil.
- 3 Son, 1665. D. inf.
- 4 John, 4-20-1667. D. 1705. M. c1698, Susanna³ (Samuel², Samuel¹) Edson (b. 1689); 2 daus. She m., 2, 1706, Elihu³ (Elihu², William¹) Brett (d. 1745); 3 chil.
- 5 Joseph, 11-23-1669. M. 1700, Mehitable² (Daniel¹) Dunham; 10 chil.
- 6 Mary, 4-20-1672. D. 1712. M. 1698, William³ (John², William¹) Ames (1673-c1712); 6 chil.
- 7 Thomas, 1-10-1675. Deacon. D., 1741. M., 1706, Bethiah² (William¹) Brett (d. 1745); 5 chil.
- 8 Benjamin, 11-26-1677. D. 1684.
- + 9 Susanna, 8-10-1680. See following.
- 10 Elizabeth, 4-16-1683. M. 1717, Edmund³ (Grindall², Edward¹) Rawson; had children.
- 11 Benoni, 3-17-1686. M. 1, 1717, Hannah Gould. M., 2, 1743, Hannah Page.
- 12 Mercy, 10-29-1687.

SUSANNA³ HAYWARD is recorded in Bridgewater: "The ninth, a daughter named Susanna, bⁿ the 10th of August, in the year 1680." She married her cousin Thomas, son of Nathaniel Hayward, in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 11-11-1702. See HAYWARD, Second Line, next page.

NATHANIEL² HAYWARD was born about 1640, probably in Duxbury, Massachusetts. He married about 1663, Hannah, daughter of Deacon John Willis of Duxbury. Hannah was named in her father's will of 1692, but no record of her death has been found. See WILLIS.

Hannah's father called her "eldest daughter" in his will, in which he left her his household goods, and an equal portion of his estate after other bequests were made.

Nathaniel was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah:

- 1 Nathaniel³, Duxbury, 4-26-1664. Will 1734. Wife Elizabeth; 11 chil.
- 2 John. M.1707, Sarah³ (Nathaniel², John¹) Williss; 2 sons.
- + 3 Thomas, 1670. See following.
- 4 Benjamin, cl677. D.1733. M.cl700, Sarah² (John¹?) Aldrich; 4 chil.
- 5 Samuel. Wife Elizabeth; 3 chil.
- 6 Elisha. M.1708, Experience Harvey; 5 chil. Inherited the homestead. M.,2,1721, Bethia² (William¹) Snow; 3 chil.
- 7 Patience. D.1692+. M.cl688, Israel Alger; 5 chil. Named in grandfather John Willis' will, 1692.

THOMAS³ HAYWARD was born in 1670, but no record has been found. He married in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 11-11-1702, his cousin Susanna, daughter of John Hayward "of the Plain." She was born in Bridgewater on 8-10-1680. Thomas died on 5-18-1746 and Susanna three weeks later, 6-8-1746, both in Bridgewater.

See JOHN² HAYWARD.

Children of Thomas and Susanna, born in Bridgewater:

- 1 Susanna⁴, "First born, 8-24-1703." D. 1704..
- 2 Jacob, 1-29-1705. D. inf.
- 3 Elizabeth, 3-13-1707. D. 1772.
- 4 Thomas, 1708. M.1746, Eliza² (Matthew¹) Gannet (cl718-1812), widow of Nicholas Byram; 4 chil.
- + 5 Susanna, 1-10-1712. See next page.
- 6 John, 9-18-1713.
- 7 Jacob, 3-21-1717. M.1742, Tabitha⁴ (Elisha³, Nathaniel², Thomas¹) Hayward; 8 chil.
- 8 Jemima, 10-11-1721.

SUSANNA⁴ HAYWARD was born on 1-10-1712 in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and married there, 1738, David, the son of Peter Dunbar. Susanna died there on 4-12-1749, and David married Sarah Blake the same year. He may be the David Dunbar who married Mercy Soule in 1763. This couple had five children. A widow Mercy Dunbar married John Fann in 1781. See DUNBAR.

Thomas-1 Hayward	m. Eng., Susanna-1 Towne
John-2 Hayward	m. c1661, Sarah-2 Mitchell
Susanna-3 Hayward	m. 1702, Thomas-3 Hayward
Susanna-4 Hayward	m. 1738, David-3 Dunbar
Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1757, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, 1620-1640, 115.

New England Register, 15:28 (Hercules list).

Descendants of Edward Small, p. 523.

Clarence A. Torrey in American Genealogist, 22:207.

Winsor: History of Duxbury, Mass.

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.

Davis: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass.

Notes in Boston Transcript, 8-24-1938.

Duxbury, Scituate and Bridgewater, Mass., Vital Records.

HODGKINS

WILLIAM HODGKINS, spelled also Hoskins and Haskins, lived first in Plymouth, Massachusetts. He married on 11-2-1636, Sarah Cushman, and second, 12-21-1638, Anne Haynes. He removed to Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1641, and was living in 1691. His sister:

ELIZABETH HODGKINS was called "of Plymouth" in the record of her first marriage in Plymouth, 3-27-1634, to William Palmer, Junior. He was born in England about 1613, the son of William and Frances Palmer. He came on the ship Fortune in 1621 with his father, William Palmer, Senior. He died before 12-4-1637, the date of his father's will, in which he was not mentioned. Elizabeth married second, on 1-2-1636/7, John Willis of Duxbury, Massachusetts. John Willis married second, in Boston, Massachusetts, 2-11-1654, Hannah Elsse. See WILLIS.

JENKINS

EDWARD¹ JENKINS was from Kent, England. He married after 1643, probably in Scituate, Massachusetts, Lettice Foster, widow of Edward Foster, who died in 1643. She was baptized in Alverdiscott, Devonshire, 6-8-1617, the daughter of Jeffrey and Eglin Handford. She had been married on 4-8-1635 by Captain Miles Standish, to Edward Foster. Lettice was alive in 1664, when she received a bequest in her uncle Timothy Hetherly's will, but before 1684, when Edward married Mrs Mary Ripley of Hingham, Massachusetts, daughter of Joseph Farnsworth, and widow of Abraham Ripley. Edward died in Scituate in 1699, "very aged." See HANFORD.

It is not known to which of the Jenkins families in Kent Edward belonged. The Sarah Jenkins who married in East Greenwich, Kent, 1633, George Lewis, and emigrated to New England the same year, is said to be his sister. They had ten children, among them a Thomas and Edward. A Martha Jenkins, baptized St. Johns, Thanet, Kent, on 1-23-1605, married 1628, William Eaton, who came to New England. Martha, who died in 1680, was the daughter of Edward and Mary [Phillips] Jenkins, and a granddaughter of Henry and Margaret Jenkins.

Edward Jenkins arrived on the ship Hercules in 1634, one of the seven servants brought by Nathaniel Tilden. Although many emigrants attached themselves to some party as servants in order to get to America, it is certain that Edward was in fact bound out to Tilden, and was probably fairly young. In Tilden's will, 1641, he directed that his servants Edward Tarte and Edward Jenkins were to serve out their time with his son Joseph. They may, of course, have been apprentices. Edward must have been over eighteen in 1643, when he was classified as "able to bear arms." He married at least eight or nine years after his arrival in New England.

Deane says the Jenkins home in Scituate was on Kent Street, "where lived the Kentish men." He became one of the respected and substantial settlers of the town, but not at all Puritanical, as the records show. He was one of the Conihasset Partners in 1646, therefore may be assumed to be over twenty-one. See Note C. P. Although one of the owners of the tract, he did not live in that territory, but on the north part of Edward Foster's lot, which came into his possession in 1647. That year he was made freeman of Scituate, and licensed by

the Plymouth Court "to keep an ordinary and sell wyne at Scituate." Records show he was interested in many of the fishing vessels in Scituate Harbor. In 1649 he was appointed to do some surveying, and in 1650 was on the Grand Inquest. The next record is in 1657, when he represented the town of Scituate at the Plymouth Court. In 1660 he sold land to John Allen. The uncle of Lettice, Mr Timothy Hatherly, whose will was probated on 10-30-1666, bequeathed to "Edward Jenkins, his wife and children, twelve pounds to be payed within one year after my Decease." In 1665 he served on the Council of War. See Note C. W. Sergeant John Damon, who was also on this Council, was the grandfather of Martha Damon, who married Edward's grandson. In 1665 he was made the guardian of John Whetstone, and went on the bond of his brother Joseph Whetstone; in both cases called "unkell Edward Jenkins." These were the sons of Lettice's sister Susanna. In 1673 he served on a coroner's inquest, and in 1677 his license to keep the ordinary was renewed.

After that there is little of him in the records until he made his will, 3-2-1699, probated 8-9-1699. It is from his will that we learn the names of his living children, for no birth records have been found. He bequeathed to "wife Mary, son Thomas, grandchildren Daniel and Edward Jenkins; grandchildren Mary Jenkins, Hannah Turner, Mary Bacon; daughter Mary Cooke or Cocke. Item: It is my will that bread and beer be given at my funeral; also that a sermon be preached by M^r Jeremiah Cushing or some other minister whom my Executor shall think meet: also I give to the minister that shall preach my funeral sermon 20 shillings. From this last item it is apparent that although a church member, Edward was not a strict Puritan, for sermons and even prayers at funerals were forbidden in New England, the custom of the Church of England of preaching at funerals, as well as the "Papish" custom of saying prayers for the dead, being disapproved of.

Known children of Edward and Lettice:

- 1 Mary². M. 1, 1668, Marmaduke Atkinson. He deserted her and she obtained a divorce in 1675. M., 2, cl692, Robert Cooke or Cocke; 4 chil. Robert perhaps m., 1703, Agnes Kent. See end of sketch.
- 2 Sarah. M. ——— Bacon of Taunton; had a daughter Mary, named in Edward Jenkins' will, 1699.
- 3 Hannah. M., 1693, Thomas³ (Thomas², Humphrey¹) Turner, Esq. Lawyer. 10 chil.
- + 4 Thomas, cl653. See next page.

THOMAS² JENKINS was born about 1653, probably in Scituate, Massachusetts. He was married in 1678 to his wife Martha, whose identity is not known. She died before 7-12-1721, when Thomas married Abigail Steel. In the First Parish Cemetery, Meeting House Lane, now Prospect Street, Scituate Harbor, is a broken gravestone, containing the inscription:

THOMAS JENKINS, DIED NOVEMBER 10, 1739, AGE 8_.

The last figure is broken off. This is undoubtedly the grave of this Thomas. Abigail's grave is in the Second Church Graveyard, and bears the inscription:

MRS ABIGAIL JANKINS THE VERTUOUS CONSORT OF
MR THOMAS JANKINS. D. 1742, AGE 76

Thomas inherited his father's property in 1699, being the only son, but no doubt took over the tavern at the time of his marriage, for Deane says he settled on his father's lot "near the present Methodist Chapel" on his marriage in 1678. It is from this account that we have the date of the marriage. Unfortunately, Deane did not reveal the surname of Martha. Thomas and his wife must have been members of the Second Church, since they had children baptized there.

Children of Thomas and Martha, born in Scituate:

- 1 Hannah³, 7-21-1679. Bap. 5-16-1680, Second Church.
- 2 Thomas, 1-15-1681. Bap. 6-11-1682, Second Church.
- + 3 Edward, 8-3-1683, recorded as the "son of Thomas Ginkings." See below.
- 4 Daniel, 1685.
- Grandchild named in Edward Jenkins' will, 1699.
- 5 Mary.
- Grandchild named in Edward Jenkins' will, 1699.

EDWARD³ JENKINS was born on 8-3-1683 in Scituate, Massachusetts, and baptized there in the Second Church, 9-24-1683, by Reverend William Wetherell, who died the next year. In Scituate, "6 Sept 1705, Edward Genking and Marth damon, both of Scitt. ware m^d." Martha was born there in July 1682, daughter of Lieutenant Zachary Damon. She died in Cohasset, Massachusetts, "Nov. 28, 1727," according to the vital records. Deane says that Edward married second, Widow Abigail Merritt. The date of this marriage is given in the vital records as 9-12-172-, "the date worn," but follows it with [1727?]. The church record is 1728. Their son Daniel was born the next June. See DAMON.

Edward received a bequest in his grandfather's will of 1699, and seems to be the only Jenkins who remained

in Scituate. He probably carried on the tavern. Martha joined the First Church, 10-1-1721. One Scituate record shows the marriage of "Margaret, servant of Edward Jenkins, and Cuff, negro of Nantasket."

Children of Edward and Martha, born in Scituate:

- 1 Mary⁴, 1-31-1706. D. 1716.
- 2 Thomas, 3-5-1707. M.1731, Sarah⁵ (Johr⁴, ³, 2, Thomas¹) Bailey (b.1714); 2 chil.
- 3 Anna, 9-13-1708. Nothing further found.
- + 4 Samuel, 8-13-1700. See below.
- 5 Thankful, 5-17-1712. M.1733, Thomas Orcutt, Jr., (d.1764).
- 6 Edward, 11-25-1713. See Edward-3.
- 7 David, 3-15-1715. D.,1792. M.,1741, Elizabeth³ (Jonathan², Henry¹) Merritt (1719-cl747); 9 chil. (M.2, Mary² (Nathaniell¹) Stetson of Hanover?)
- 8 Mary, 9-18-1717. Perhaps m.1741, Peleg² (Thomas¹) Bryant (b.1718); had children.
- 9 James, 2-15-1719. M.1746, Mary⁵ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Widow Anna¹) Vinal (b.1725); 5 chil.
- 10 Martha, 2-15-1724. Perhaps m.1745, Joseph⁵ (Jacob⁴) Vinal (b.1721); 5 chil. If so, Martha d. 1794, and Joseph, 1795.
- 11 Content, 9-10-1726. Nothing further found.

Child of Edward and Abigail, born in Scituate:

- 12 Daniel⁴, 6-29-1728. Bap. 7-26-1730. D. 1812, "age 83." M. 1759, "Elizabeth Nichols, Jr." (cl726-1791); 8 chil.

DEACON SAMUEL⁴ JENKINS was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 8-13-1710. He married there on 3-2-1740, Rebecca, daughter of Timothy White, Jr. She was born in Scituate on 10-29-1717. Her death is shown in Scituate records as 1802 only, and that of "Deacon Samuel Jenkins" as 1805 only. See WHITE.

We know from the records that Samuel Jenkins was a respected man. He is always called Deacon in the records. When Samuel and Rebecca were married, they had at least one servant, Judith, whose marriage is recorded in 1740 to Bristol, negro of Captain S. Barker. In 1776 their negro man servant Brister—probably the son of Bristol and Judith—married Chloe, servant of Captain James Turner.

Rebecca participated in the settling of her father's estate in 1756. Samuel was a Conihasset Partner, being its last clerk in 1767. See Note C. P. The 1790 Census, which is not alphabetical, shows the Whites to be near neighbors of the Jenkins.

Deacon Samuel Jenkins was chosen, 10-3-1774, a member of the Committee of Inspection, "to see that the Continental Association shall be strictly adhered to." (This provides eligibility to the Daughters of American Revolution, and women descendants of the Jenkins surname are eligible to membership in the Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America.)

Deane says the Deacon lived nearly a century. His will of 7-2-1804 was probated on 8-3-1805.

Children of Samuel and Rebecca, born in Scituate:
Baptisms from First Church records, Scituate.

- + 1 Edward⁵, 12-4-1741. See below.
- 2 Samuel, 5-8-1742. Bap. 4-17-1743. D.1794. M.1771, Abigail Cole; 7 chil.
- 3 Joshua, 7-25-1744. Captain. He and 2 sons lost at sea, 1819. M.1,1767, Mary Jenkins; 2 chil. M.2, 1778, Mrs Ruth Sparrell, dau. of John Vinal, Jr.; 2 chil.
- 4 Ebenezer, 3-8-1745. Bap. 4-6-1746. D. yg.
- 5 Rebecca, 9-17-1747. Bap. 3-16-1750. (D., 1823, "age 76"?)
- 6 Nathaniel, 3-11-1748. D. yg.
- 7 Martha, 3-16-1750.
- 8 Nathaniel, 10-28-1752. D. yg.
- 9 Caleb, 4-24-1754. D. yg.
- 10 Joseph, 10-5-1757. Moved to Sandy River, Me. Had a family.
- 11 Caleb, 10-9-1758. D.1820. M.1791, Elizabeth⁶(Perez⁵ Edmund⁴,³, Ephraim², Edmond¹)Tilson(1765-1851); 8 ch.
- 12 Abigail, 2-24-1759. Perhaps m.1789, Joseph Jenkins.
- 13 Sarah, 7-16-1761.

EDWARD⁵ JENKINS was born in Scituate on 12-4-1741. He married in Cohasset, Massachusetts, on 6-4-1764, Jerusha, daughter of Reverend Jonathan Neale of Cohasset, where she was born on 11-23-1747. The death of Edward has not been found, but he was living in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, before 1780, and is doubtless the Edward Jenkins living there when the 1790 Census was taken. He was listed with three males over sixteen, two under sixteen, and four females. Jerusha is said to have died, 11-25-1827. A "Mrs Jenkins" died in Scituate, 3-9-1836,

"age 87," who may be Edward's widow. See NEALE.

Seven of the children were baptized in Scituate Second Church on 8-25-1776, including Lucy, whose birth is entered in the Job Bartlett bible. The Jenkins family was living in Bridgewater before 1780 and were there in 1790 when the first census was taken.

The Revolutionary record of Edward Jenkins follows:

"Edward Jenkins, Scituate, private, Capt. Stockbridges Com. of Minute Men, Col. John Bailey's Regt., marched on alarm of April 19, 1775. Served 21 days."

"Edward Jenkins, Scituate, private, Capt. Stockbridge Co. in Genl. John Thomas' Regt., muster roll dated Aug. 1st 1775. Enlisted May 10, 1775, served 2 mos. & 6 days. Co.'s return dated Oct. 7. 1775."

"Edward Jenkins, Co. drafted from Scituate and Hanover, Sept. 5. 1777. Disch. Oct. 28th 1777; served 1 mo. 6 days. Ordered to march on Tiverton, R. I., on a secret expedition. Private, Capt. Hayward Pierce's Co. Col. Theophilus Cotton's Regt."

"Edward Jenkins, Bridgewater, Capt. Eliakim Howard's Co. Maj. Eliphalet Cary's Regt. Co. marched to Rhode Island on an alarm July 30, 1780. Disch. Aug. 9, 1780."

It appears from the Revolutionary record that after serving twenty-one days as a Minute Man, immediately after being mustered out on May 10, 1775, he re-enlisted, but was not called upon until August 1st of that year, and was mustered out on October 7th. He was then drafted and served about seven weeks on a "secret expedition" to Rhode Island. Again in 1780 he was in Rhode Island about a week.

Children of Edward and Jerusha (all but Asa baptized in Second Church, Scituate:

- 1 Charles⁶, 9-13-1764. Bap. 8-25-1776. M.1785, Jane Collier (c1764-1843); 10 chil.
- 2 Benjamin, 10-15-1765. Bap. 8-25-1776. D.1853. M. 1791, Elizabeth³ (Samuel², James¹) Boyd (d.1851). Built first scythe works, Winchester, Conn., 1811. Dau. Louisa-7 Jenkins m.1822, Ara-5 Bartlett.
- + 3 Lucy, 12-30-1766. Bap. 8-25-1776. See following.
- 4 Edward, bap. 8-25-1776. Over 16, 1790 Census.
- 5 Ellice [Alicel], 1771. Bap. 8-25-1776. (Named for her aunt Alice Neale?) D.1833. M.1, Bridgewater, 1793, John Kent of Cohasset (drowned 1801); 6 ch. M.2, 1808, as 2d wife, Rufus⁶ Cleveland; 2 chil.

LUCY⁶ JENKINS was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 12-30-1766, according to the Bartlett family bible. Lucy was one of the seven Jenkins children baptized in the Second Church of Scituate on 8-25-1776. She married in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, 1-22-1786, Samuel Bartlett, Junior. Judge Nahum Mitchell's copy of the First Church of East Bridgewater records, shows their marriage intentions were recorded in 1785. Samuel Bartlett was born in Bridgewater on 12-27-1766, and died in Waymart (now called Canaan), Pennsylvania, on 1-14-1830. The family bible states that Lucy died there also, but the date is unfortunately not given. See BARTLETT.

Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., 134, 154, etc.

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.

Hurd: History of Plymouth County, Mass., 409, 414.

New England Register, 4:173 (Tilden's will); 6:187 (Hatherly's will).

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors.

Annals of Winchester, Conn., 408.

Church Records, Second Church, Scituate, now First Unitarian Church of Norwell, Mass.

Job Bartlett Family Bible, now in possession of the New England Historical Society.

Scituate, Cohasset, Bridgewater, East Bridgewater, West Bridgewater, Mass., Vital Records.

Goodwin: Pilgrim Republic, 597: "Edward Jenkins of Taunton petitioned that his daughter Mary be divorced from Marmaduke Atkinson, who had been out of the Colony and made no provision for her during seven years or more....'The Court sees no cause to grant a divorce, yet they do apprehend her to be no longer bound, but do leave her to her liberty to marry if she please.'"

LOTHROP

JOHN^I LOWTHROP lived in Cherry Burton, a parish some four miles from Lowthorpe, county York, England. As it was from this town that the Lothrop's originally got the name, it is logical to suppose that the immigrant Mark Lothrop was connected with that family. John Lowthrop, while belonging to a junior branch, was a gentleman of quite extensive landed estates, both in Cherry Burton, and in various other parts of the county. He appears on a Yorkshire subsidy roll in 1545, assessed twice as much as any other inhabitant of the parish. As no records of baptisms before 1597, marriages before 1562, or burials before 1561 now remain, the following information about the family was taken from wills. This John Lowthrop's will shows a family of a son Robert and three daughters.

ROBERT^{II} LOWTHROP succeeded to his father's estates in Cherry Burton. He died in 1558 and his wife Ellen in 1572. In his lifetime he made considerable additions to the estate. His will, dated North Burton (Sheriburton), 7-16-1558, was proved in York on 10-20-1558. He provided for his wife Ellen, his three sons, a daughter Margaret, and his three sisters. Widow Ellen Lowthrop's will supplies the names of some of her descendants.

- 1 John^{III}, eldest son in father's will, 1558. No children.
- + 2 Thomas, eldest son in mother's will, 1572. See below.
- 3 Lawrence. Wife Elizabeth; 2 chil.
- 4 Margaret. M. Robert Hodgson; 3 daus. in 1572.

THOMAS^{III} LOWTHROP was probably born in Cherry Burton. He married first a widow, Mrs Elizabeth Clark, who was buried in Etton, Harthill wapentake, East Riding, Yorkshire, 7-29-1574. His second wife, Mary, was buried on 1-6-1588. His third wife, Jane (Johnson?) survived him and married a Mr Coppendale. Thomas died in Etton in 1606.

Thomas Lowthrop moved to Etton about 1576, although some of his children were baptized there before that. His will of 10-5-1606 was proved the following January. The property and personal effects mentioned show he was a very prosperous man. The will names wife Jane, and five daughters and five sons, including a Mark.

Children of Thomas and first wife, Elizabeth:

- 1 Robert^{iv}, eldest son. M., 1608, Ann Pattison.
- 2 Katherine. M. William Aket. Named in will of Thomas, 1628. 4 daus. in 1606.
- 3 Audrey. M. _____ Wykam; 3 chil. in 1606.
- 4 Elizabeth. M. 1588, Thomas Rowood.
- 5 Anne, bap. Etten, 2-13-1569. D. yg.
- 6 Isabel, bap. Etten, 7-3-1570. Perhaps m.bef. 1606, William Burne.
- 7 Martin, bap. Etten, 10-21-1572. D.inf. Not in father's will.
- 8 Andrew, bap. Etten, 4-23-1574. Not in father's will.

Children of Thomas and second wife, Mary:

- 9 Anne^{iv}, bap. Etten, 7-29-1576. Perhaps d. yg.
- 10 Mary. Alive 1628. M. John Gallant. Perhaps Mary Garwood in 1641.
- 11 Thomas, bap. Etten, 10-14-1582. Attended Queen's College, Cambridge Univ. Wife Elizabeth; 4 daus. Will, 1628; pro. 1629, named sisters Margaret and Mary, brothers John, William, Richard and wife Dorothy; Martin [Mark?], Lawrence and his 3 chil; and Bartholomew.
- 12 John, bap. Etten, 12-20-1584. Minister. D., Barnstable, Mass., 1653. M.1, 1610, Hannah² (Rev. John House (d.c.1634); 9 chil. (M.2, Anne² (William¹) Hammond?). Anne b.c.1616; d.1688. 6 chil.
- 13 William, bap. 5-24-1587. Living 1628. Perhaps in Richard's will, 1641, with son John.

Children of Thomas and third wife, Jane:

- 14 Margaret^{iv}, bap. Etten, 2-13-1591. Margaret Bateman in Richard's will, 1659, and Mark's, 1660.
- 15 Isabel, bap. Etten, 9-29-1592.
- 16 Lucy (Luce). M. 1613, Ralph Cawnsby.
- 17 Richard, bap. 10-12-1595. D.1641. M. Dorothy Lowdon (d.1645); sons Thomas and Richard, and daughter Mary. Unmar. son Richard's will, 7-3-1659; adm. 4-19-1660 to uncle Bartholomew, "executor Marke Lowthrop having also departed this life."
- +18 Mark, bap. Etten, 9-27-1597. See next page.
- 19 Lawrence. At least 3 chil. in 1660.
- 20 Jane. In father's will, 1606, and Thomas', 1628.
- 21 Joseph. In Richard's will, 1659. Had son Thomas.
- 22 Bartholomew. In wills, 1606, 1628, 1641, 1659. Bap. Etton, 3-1-1605. See Richard, 17, and also Mark, next page.

MARK¹ LOTHROP, the immigrant, was perhaps the Marks Lowthrop baptized, Etten, Harthill wapentake, East Riding, Yorkshire, England, on 9-27-1597, or possibly his son. The name of his wife is not known. Mark Lothrop died in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 10-25-1685.

Holmes says Mark was the brother of Reverend John Lothrop. Flagg says Mark was the son of the third wife of Thomas Lowthrop, and that Reverend John was the son of the second wife. Davis says Mark "according to family tradition, was brother of the first John." The La-Lothrop Families says Captain Thomas Lothrop* was probably related to Reverend John. As Mark Lothrop called Captain Thomas Lothrop his kinsman, it would seem that Mark belonged to the Yorkshire Lowthrops.

The will of one Richard Lowthrop, "batchelor," dated North Cove, Yorkshire, 7-3-1659, named parents Richard and Dorothy, sister Mary and aunt Mary, uncles Martin, Lawrence, Bartholomew and Marke, the last to be executor. Administration was granted, 4-19-1660, to "uncle Bartholomew Lowthrop, executor Mark Lowthrop having also departed this life." The will of one Mark Lowthrop, dated 1-3-1659/60, was probated, North Cove, 4-17-1660. The only relatives named are brother Bartholomew and sister Luce. Even without the record of the deaths of these two men, these wills would seem to exclude the immigrant Mark Lothrop from this family, except that Mr Lawrence Withington, who found these wills, calls these testators the uncle and cousin of Reverend John Lothrop. The Richard who died in 1659-1660 was the nephew of Reverend John, who also had a young brother Mark.

The first record of Mark Lothrop is in Salem, Massachusetts, Town Records, 12-11-1643: "Marke Lothrop is receaved an inhabitant and hath a request for some ground neere to his kinsman, Thos. Lothrop. Thomas Lothrop desires some medoe if there be any undisposed of." Again, 5-17-1652: "Granted to Hugh Woodberrie, Marke Lothrop, and Thomas Priton a spot of medoe lying betweene Benjamin Feltons medoe and the Great Swamp neare Wenham, to be divided equallie betweene them."

He seems to have been for a time in Duxbury, Massachusetts, but was in Bridgewater in 1656, the year it was founded, and shared in the division of the Outer Lands. See Note O. L. He took the oath of fidelity in 1657, and was elected constable in 1658. The records of both town and church show that he took an active part for

* Illustrious military man. Served in Pequot War, 1637; Captain of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1645; killed at Bloody Brook, King Philip's War, 1675.

twenty-five years. He was often appointed on the jury for trials, on the grand jury, and served as surveyor of highways. See Note W.R. In 1671 he was on the committee to "enquire who drunk strong liquors in the ordinaries." See Note S.L.

His inventory was taken 10-27-1685, and amounted to £253. Among those who signed it were John Hayward, Mark Lathrop, Samuel Lathrop and Samuel Packer. Administration was granted to Samuel Lothrop on 3-2-1686.

Children of Mark and unknown wife:

- + 1 Elizabeth². See below.
- 2 Samuel. Of age and a freeman in 1682. D.cl724. M.cl682, Sarah Downer; 7 chil. Barnabas⁵ (Edward^{4,3}) Lothrop (1757-1838) m. Rachel³ Bartlett
- 3 Mark. Of age and freeman, 1682. K., Canada, 1690. Will 1690. See Elizabeth², below.
- 4 Edward. Of age in 1682. D.1696, unmarried.

ELIZABETH² LOTHROP was probably born in Massachusetts, but the record has not been found in any of the towns in which her parents lived. About 1678 she married Samuel Packard Junior, who was born about 1646, in Hingham, Massachusetts, perhaps. Samuel's death has not been found, but his estate was settled in 1698. The "Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Packard" who died in Bridgewater on 6-16-1716, was perhaps this one. See PACKARD.

The will of Mark Lothrop, Jr., made on the eve of his departure with Phipps on the Canada expedition, contained a bequest of one cow and one yearling heifer to his sister Elizabeth Packard.

Elizabeth-2 Lothrop	m. cl678, Samuel-2 Packard
Samuel-3 Packard	m. 1705, Elizabeth-3 Edson
Bethiah-4 Packard	m. 1731, Wright-2 Bartlett
Samuel-3 Bartlett	m. 1757, Susanna-4 Dunbar
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

E. B. Huntington: La-Lothrop Families.

Flagg: Founders of New England.

Holmes:

Davis: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 2:214.

New England Register, 54:92,3 (Yorkshire wills).

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.

New York G. & B. Record, 48:305.

Bridgewater, Mass., Vital Records.

MERRITT

HENRY¹ MERRITT is said to have come from Tenterden, Kent, England. His wife, whose name is not known, may have come to America with him. Henry died in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 11-30-1653. His wife's death has not been found.

About 1626 some of the settlers of Plymouth, Massachusetts, decided to make a new settlement about twenty miles north of that town, in a place called Satuit by the Indians. Henry Merritt may have been among the men who came from Plymouth, but probably merely had "planting lands" in Satuit at that time. The first mention of the name Scituate is in a deed of 4-10-1628, recorded in Plymouth, land sold by "Henry Merritt of Scittuate in America, Planter," to Nathaniel Tilden, which Merritt "had of Goodman [Thomas] Byrd on the Third Cliff." The deed is signed with an "H" only.

In 1633 Scituate received a large accession of settlers from Boston, with Reverend John Lothrop, who kept careful records. Among those whose houses he listed in 1636 was "Henry Ewell's, which Goodman Merritt hath bought." Henry Merritt also owned a large share in the New Harbor marshes. His house and lot in Scituate were at the corner of Greenfield Land and the "driftway," which since 1831 has been known as Merritt's Corner.

Mr Lothrop recorded in his list of church members: "No. 46, Goodye Merritt joyned April 16, 1637." Henry took the oath of fidelity in 1638, and was made freeman that year. He was appointed constable in 1642, and was surveyor in 1643 and 1644. He was in the list of those "able to bear arms" in 1643 in Scituate. He was one of the Conihassett Partners, 1646. See Note C.P. He owned land next to Joseph Tilden in 1649. In 1650 he was appointed commissioner of excise.

His inventory was taken in Scituate, 1-24-1653, and amounted to £121.163.3. It enumerates articles jointly purchased by Henry Merritt and his brother John Merritt, of whom nothing is known. The estate was administered in Scituate, 6-6-1654, by Henry's son John Merritt, from which it is concluded that Henry Merritt Jr. had died before that time.

Children of Henry and unknown wife, prob. b., Eng.:

- 1 Henry². D. by 1667. M. Judith _____ ; 3 chil.
 2 John. D.1677. M.1655, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Wyborn
 (d.1677+); 7 chil. Son John³ had 12 chil., among
 them Abigail⁴, who m.1728, Edward³ Jenkins.
 + 3 Catherine. See below.

CATHERINE² MERRITT was probably born in England, but no birthplace or date has been found. She married in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 6-16?-1644, John Damon, who was also born in England and brought here with his sister Hannah when quite young. Catherine died, Scituate, 12-8-1655, and John Damon married there on 1-15-1659, Martha, daughter of Arthur Howland. John died in 1677, and Martha married on 2-19-1680, Peter, son of George Bacon. Martha died on 12-19-1732, "age 93," in Hingham, Massachusetts. See DAMON.

Catherine-2 Merritt	m. 1644, John-1 Damon
Zachary-2 Damon	m. 1679, Martha-2 Woodworth
Martha-3 Damon	m.1,1705, Edward-3 Jenkins
Samuel-4 Jenkins	m. 1740, Rebecca-4 White
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Nash: Fifty Puritan Settlers.

Litchfield Genealogy, 103 and 105.

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass.

New England Register, 5:260 (Inventory); 9 and 10 (Rev.

John Lothrop's Church Records.

Hurd: History of Plymouth County, Mass., 406.

Scituate and Hingham, Mass., Vital Records.

MITCHELL

THOMAS MITCHELL, an Englishman, married in Amsterdam, Holland, 4-15-1606, Margriete Williams of Leicestershire, England, the widow of Christopher Urchin.

He was one of the Barrow-Greenwood group of Separatists in London, and in March 1593 he was imprisoned in the Clink, a notorious jail in Southwark. He was later an exile with the "Ancients," Francis Johnson's London Church in Holland, and was one of a faction of Anabaptists who re-baptized themselves while the church group was at Kampen, Holland, in 1593-94. About 1597 he returned to Norwich, England, apparently to make converts. He was again imprisoned and "shortly about to die," but was doubtless banished a second time.

Known children of Thomas and Margriete:

- 1 Thomas¹. Res: Holland. Son Thomas wrote to Experience in 1662, and to Edward² Mitchell in 1690.
- 2 Constance. M.1, John Fobes of Duxbury, Mass.; (d.1661); 8 chil. M.2,1662, John Briggs of Portsmouth, R. I., (d.1690).
- + 3 Experience, born about 1609. See below.

EXPERIENCE¹ MITCHELL was born about 1609, probably in England. He married in Massachusetts after June 1, 1627, Jane, a daughter of Francis Cooke, one of the Mayflower passengers. Jane is thought to have been born in Holland, probably Leyden, about 1609. She was dead by 6-18-1666, when her father's estate was distributed. Experience died shortly before 5-14-1689 in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, survived by a widow Mary, of whom nothing is known. See COOKE.

Experience came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in the Pilgrim ship Anne in 1623, his age being given as fourteen. He is known to have been in Leyden with the Pilgrims, as were the Southworths, before going to London. Experience, evidently an orphan, lived with Mrs Southworth, who also came on the Anne. He was one of Francis Cooke's group in Plymouth, and shared with them in the division of land in 1624, and of the cattle on June 1, 1627. He was unmarried at that time, and Jane was still Jane Cooke.

In 1631 he sold his Plymouth lands at Spring Hill, to Samuel Eads. At the incorporation of Plymouth in 1633 he was made a freeman. In 1638, he, Francis Cooke, Moses Symons and others were appointed "to set forth highways about Plymouth, Ducksborrow and the Eele River." He was one of the original proprietors of Duxbury and in 1640 was appointed one of the surveyors of highways there, also served on the grand inquest, and was elected constable. In 1650 he bought a house and farm at Bluefish River in Duxbury from William Paybody. In 1653 a record: "Witnesseth these presents that whereas Henery Howland of Duxborrow and Experience Mitchell of the same Town, having their Lands Joyning together and their habitations neare eich other and the said henery howland haveing conveniency of a spring and small brooke before his Land for watering of Cattle and otherwise, and the said Experience Mitchell being wholly defective of the aforesaid conveniency: NOW Know all men...." (He was allowed the use of the spring.) A 1680 deed to Edward Fobes is pictured in Mayflower Descendant Vol.7:1, with his autograph signature.

He made his will on 12-5-1688. The inventory of his estate was taken 5-14-1689 by Thomas Haward and John Haward, and the will was offered for probate, 9-4-1689. It provided for his wife Mary, his sons Edward and John, daughters Mary Shaw, Hannah Haward, Sarah Haward, grandsons Experience and Thomas Mitchell, and granddaughter Mary Mitchell. Witnesses were son Edward Mitchell, and Joseph Bartlett.

Children of Experience and Jane, order not known:

- 1 Elizabeth². M.1645, John Washburn, Jr. (1621-1686)
11 chil. John m.,2, cl686, Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Packard.
- 2 Thomas, cl636. Hatter. Not in Mass. records after 1675. D. bef. 5-6-1687. 3 sons; perhaps daus. See Austin, Gens. of R.I., p. 133.
- 3 Jacob, 3d child. He and wife k. by Inds., 1676. M. 1666, Susan² (Thomas¹) Pope of Plymouth; 3 chil.
- 4 Mary. Living 1689. M.1652, James² (John¹) Shaw of Middleborough; 3 chil.
- 5 Edward, cl643. Living 1690, when his cousin Thomas Mitchell wrote him from Holland. M.1,cl666,Mary² (Thomas¹) Hayward; no chil. (M.2,?,1708, Alice⁴ [John³, William²,1] Bradford (1678-1746); 3 chil.)
- + 6 Sarah, cl645. See following.
- 7 John. D,1719. M.1, 1675, Mary² (Thomas¹) Bonney, (d.1677); 2 sons. M.2,1680, Mary Lathrop (d., 1681). M.3,1682, Mary Prior; 8 chil., Duxbury.

8 Hannah². Alive 1702. M.as 3d wife, c1682, Joseph²
 (Thomas¹) Hayward (d.1718); 8 chil., 1683 to 1702.

SARAH² MITCHELL was born probably in Duxbury, Massachusetts, about 1645. She married about 1661, John, son of Thomas Hayward. John was born in Duxbury about 1642, and died in 1710, in which year his inventory was recorded. The death of Sarah has not been found. She was living in 1689 when her father's will was probated.

A letter from Thomas Mitchell of Amsterdam, Holland, dated 7-24-1662, to his uncle Experience-1 Mitchell of Duxbury, speaks of receiving a letter from his uncle, "bearing date 23 April 1661," in which he says, "I also wish my cousin Sarah much joy in her marriage state." See HAYWARD - SECOND LINE.

Sarah-2 Mitchell	m. c1661, John-2 Hayward
Susanna-3 Hayward	m. 1702, Thomas-3 Hayward
Susanna-4 Hayward	m. 1738, David-3 Dunbar
Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1757, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass., 251-2.
 Descendants of Edward Small, 1:509-38. (Contains
 autograph of Experience-1 Mitchell.)
 Genealogical Advertiser, 1:73 (Experience's will.)
 Mayflower Descendant, 4:150 (Experience's will.)
 Pilgrim Notes and Queries, 3:101 (Letter from Thomas
 Scheffer: The Brownists in Amsterdam, 1881.)
 Burgess: English Dissenters.
 American Genealogist, 12:197; 19:226.
 Austin: Genealogies of Rhode Island, 133.
 Goodwin: Pilgrim Republic, 245, 293.

NEALE

HENRY¹ NEALE was born in England about 1619. In a deposition, 6-30-1654, he gave his age as thirty-five. His first wife's name was Martha, surname unknown. She died in Braintree, Massachusetts, at the birth of Sarah on 7-23-1653. Henry married second, on 2-14-1656, in Braintree, Hanna, the daughter of Quinton Pray, the ceremony being performed by Captain Torrey of Weymouth, Massachusetts. According to Braintree records, "Henery Neale Senior died the 16th October, 1688. He was sear-jant." His age on his gravestone is given as seventy-one, with the added statement: "Father of 21." Hannah survived her husband and was alive in 1691, but no further record has been found. See PRAY.

It is possible that he was the brother of John Neale of Salem, Massachusetts, but this has not been proved. On 2-24-1640 he was granted by the town of Boston, twelve acres, his family then consisting of three persons. By trade he was a carpenter or builder. He was a town officer in Braintree. After his second marriage he removed to Providence, Rhode Island, where on 1-27-1658 he had a "six aker lot layd out to him. He sold this land on 11-23-1660 and returned to Braintree. He was active in Braintree affairs until old age, serving as a selectman, etc. He was also sergeant of the trainband, the highest officer of that necessary company.

He made one will on 8-11-1688, but made another one on 9-12-1688. This one, proved 2-27-1691, provided for wife Hannah, four sons, and eleven daughters.

Children of Henry and Martha, born in Braintree:

- 1 Martha², 1-16-1642. D. 1679.
- 2 Samuel, 7-31-1647. M. 1678, Abigail⁵ (James⁴, William³, James², Robert¹) Penniman (1651-1688); 4 chil.
- 3 Henry, 3-19-1649. D. 1717.
- 4 Hannah, 4-2-1651. D. 1657.
- 5 Sarah. D., 5-16-1653.
- 6 Sara, 7-23-1653. D. 1657

Children of Henry and Hannah, born in Braintree:

- 7 Abigail², 2-14-1657. Liv.1691. M.,1674, Peter² (Benjamin¹) Scott (b.1643).
- 8 Joseph, 8-8-1660. D.1737. Lieutenant. Widow Mary d.1747, "age 83." 5 chil.
- 9 Sarah, 12-20-1661. D.1736. M.1683, John Mansfield Jr. (1656-1717); 10 chil.
- 10 Hannah, 1-21-1663. D.,1720. M.,1678, Nehemiah² (John¹) Hayden (1648-1718); 9 chil.
- 11 Mary, 3-11-1665. D.,1724. M., John² (Thomas¹) Thayer (1656-1746); 2 sons.
- 12 Rachel, 2-1-1666. D.,1675.
- 13 Deborah, 9-1-1667. M.1689, John³ (Steven², Moses¹) Paine (b.1666); 9 chil.
- 14 Benjamin, 4-15-1668.
- +15 Benjamin, 3-7-1668/9. See below.
- 16 Ruth, 12-25-1670. M.,1688, Ebenezer² (Thomas¹) Thayer (1665-1720); 10 chil. in 1709.
- 17 Lydia, 10-10-1672. M.1695, Joseph Jones.
- 18 Rebecca, birth recorded, but no date given. Probably 1673-4. Living 1688.
- 19 Elizabeth, 6-28-1675. D., Scotland,Conn. M.1695, John³ (Thomas², Samuell) Bass; 7 chil. by 1714.
- 20 Rachel, b. aft. 1675. M.,1698, Ralph² (John¹) Pope (1670-1745).
- 21 Joanna, 5-27-1680. M.1,1700, Shadrach³ (Shadrach², Samuel¹) Wilbore (1672-1749); 10 chil. M.2,1751, Benjamin Leach of Bridgewater (d.1764).

BENJAMIN² NEALE, recorded in Braintree, Massachusetts, as "borne 2nd mo. 15th 1668, son of Henry & Hanna his wiffe," has usually been taken as the husband of Lydia Paine. However, the one born 3-7-1668/9 would be the more obvious choice. He married, 1-20-1689, Braintree, Lydia, daughter of Steven Paine. The marriage was recorded by Reverend Peter Thatcher, of Milton, Massachusetts, who also married Benjamin's sister Deborah Neale to John Paine, his brother-in-law. Lydia was born in Braintree on 9-30-1670, but no record of her death has been found. Benjamin died in Braintree, 1-12-1746, "in his 78th year," which fits both birth dates. See PAINE.

He was always accorded the title of distinction in the records, "Mr Benjamin Neale." He served the town in various offices. The records show he was a surveyor in 1694, appointed fence viewer in 1698, and constable in 1700. He subscribed £12 for a pew in the new church in 1731. In 1736 he was appointed moderator of selectmen. That year he was on a committee with Honorable Leonard Vassall, Mr Richard Faxon, Mr William Penniman, and Mr

John Holbrook, which voted £300. to pull down the old iron forge at Braintree, and demolish the dam which was interfering with the fish swimming upstream.

Children of Benjamin and Lydia, born in Braintree:

- 1 Lydia³, 2-9-1690.
- 2 Hannah, 3-16-1692. M.1716, John Bass
- 3 Benjamin, 3-3-1694. D.1747, "age 54." Wife Mehitable d. 1730, "age 29."
- 4 Joseph, 11-19-1695. M.1720, Sarah Mills?
- 5 Henry, 8-4-1697. D. inf.
- 6 Abigail, 8-20-1698. D. yg.
- + 7 Jonathan, 10-13-1700. See below.
- 8 Jerusha, 10-2-1703. D. 1706.
- 9 Abijah, 12-22-1709. M.1733, Experience⁴ (Samuel³, Joseph², Thomas¹) White (b.1707).

REVEREND JONATHAN³ NEALE was born on 10-13-1700, in Braintree, Massachusetts. He married in Hingham, Massachusetts, 12-8-1741, Abigail Pratt. She was born in Hingham on 8-4-1708, the daughter of Aaron Pratt. Jonathan died in 1770, probably in Cohasset, Massachusetts, where the death of Abigail is recorded on 10-18-1796. See PRATT.

Jonathan Neale graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1724, and became minister of Hingham. He settled in the Cohasset section of Hingham, where in 1741 he built a house on South Main Street, just south of the Pratt homestead. On 4-7-1769 he sold half of this property to Aaron⁴ Pratt, who later was in possession of the entire property. Abigail lived with her son-in-law Thomas⁴ Pratt (husband of Sarah Neale) when a widow.

Children of Jonathan and Abigail, born in the "Second Precinct" (Cohasset) of Hingham:

- 1 Abigail⁴, 1-15-1743. D.1752.
- 2 Jonathan, c1743.
- 3 Sarah, 1-12-1744. D.1806. M.1765, her cousin Thomas⁴ (Aaron³, Aaron², Phineas¹) Pratt (1736-1818) 13 chil. Revolutionary soldier.
- + 4 Jerusha, 11-23-1747. See following.
- 5 Alice, 7-1-1750. M.1777, Samuel⁴ (Cushing³, Richard², John¹) Kilby (b.1755). Revolutionary soldier.
- 6 Joseph, 12-12-1752. D.1842. M.1,1775, Mary² (Thomas¹) Gill (b.1754); 2 chil. M.,2,1791, Sarah² (Benjamin¹) Mann of Scituate (1763-1841); 2 chil.

JERUSHA⁴ NEALE was born in Cohasset, Massachusetts, on 11-23-1747, and baptized there on 11-29-1747, probably by her father. She married in Cohasset on 6-4-1764 Edward Jenkins. He was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 12-4-1741, the son of Samuel Jenkins. Jerusha is said to have died on 11-25-1827. A Mrs Jenkins died in Scituate on 3-9-1836, "age 87," which seems to fit this Mrs Jenkins. Edward Jenkins was discharged from the Revolutionary Army on 8-9-1780, but must be the Edward Jenkins living in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1790. See JENKINS.

Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Descendants of Phinehas Pratt.

Davenport: Genealogies of Families of Cohasset, Mass., 295, 296.

New England Register, 36:20 (Rev. Peter Thacher's Diary.)

Middlesex, Mass., Files.

Providence, R.I., First and Second Books.

Scituate, Hingham, Cohasset and Braintree, Mass., Vital Records.

PACKARD

SAMUEL¹ PACKARD was born in England, perhaps in Windham, Norfolk. His wife's name was Elizabeth, parentage unknown. Samuel died in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 11-7-1684. Elizabeth married before 10-27-1694 John Washburn, father-in-law of two of her daughters.

The records of Trinity Church add the following: "Samuel Packard who came from England in the ship Diligent of Ipswich, stoped awhile at Hingham [Mass.], and from there came to Bridgewater about 1638." According to the Cushing Manuscript, from which the foregoing was probably taken, the ship Diligent with 133 passengers, John Marten, Master, arrived in Hingham, Massachusetts, 8-10-1638. The Packards (Packer and Parker on the ship records) were from "Wymondham, Norfolk," and brought a child with them, perhaps the daughter Elizabeth.

Several of their children were reportedly baptized in Hingham, but about 1653 the family moved to Weymouth, Massachusetts, where their son John was born. Samuel had land there and must have been a church member, as he held office, that of selectman. About 1663 they moved to Bridgewater and seem to have lived there until Samuel's death, although he had a grant of land in Haverhill, Massachusetts, in 1682. In 1664 he was appointed Constable of Bridgewater, and in 1667 he helped lay out the new roads. (See Notes on Bridgewater.) In 1670 he was licensed to keep an ordinary or tavern, a privilege accorded only after the town was satisfied as to the respectability of the applicant. He had a share in the Outer Lands in 1683. (See Notes on Bridgewater.)

His will was made on 10-29-1684, about a week before he died. It bequeathed to "loveing wiff Elizabeth," eldest son Samuel to have 64 acres of land in Bridgewater, "which his dwelling now stands upon," also two meadow lots; son Zaccheus to have "the house wherein he now dwelleth," and 24 acres, &c; son John 70 acres in Bridgewater, &c; son Nathaniel "2/3 parts of my farmin Bridgewater, Which he Now Dwelleth upon, containing 36 acres," &c; 1/3 of the farm to grandchild Israell Agur. Other bequests were to daughters Mary Philips, Hannah Randall, Jael Smith, Deborah Washburn, Deliverance Washburn, his grandchild Deliverance Augur, grandchildren SAMUEL PACKARD and Daniel Packer, sons of son Samuel; grandchildren Israel son of Zaccheus, and Caleb Phillips. Wife Elizabeth and son Samuel to be joint executors. The inventory of the estate was taken in November 1684, signed by Mark Laythorpe and John Field. Samuel Packard, Junior,

made oath to the inventory on 3-5-1684/5. It is apparent that he had already provided well for his children.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth:

- 1 Elizabeth², prob. eldest, b. Eng. M., Taunton, 1665, Thomas Alger of Easton. Chil., Deliverance and Israel named in her father's will, 1684.
- + 2 Samuel, bap. (Hingham?), 1646. See below.
- 3 Mary. D. 1685+ M. cl 1656, Richard² (Nicholas¹) Phillips of Weymouth (1641-1695); 10 chil. Richard m. 2, 1690+, Elizabeth² (Samuel¹) Edson (cl 1643-1695+) widow of John Kingman.
- 4 Hannah. M. 1, bef. 1669, Clement Briggs, Jr. (1642-1669); 1 son. M. 2, near 1671, Thomas² (Robert¹) Randall (cl 1638-1711); 7 chil. by 1685.
- 5 Israel. Hist. of Weymouth says bap. 7-19-1646. Was a trooper in 1671. Not in father's will, 1684.
- 6 Zaccheus, bap. Hingham, 4-20-1651. D. 1723. M. cl 1679 Sarah² (John¹) Howard; 9 chil. by 1699.
- 7 Abigail, bap. Hingham, 4-20-1651. (Jael Smith in father's will.) M. 1672, John² (Henry¹) Smith; 3 ch.
- 8 Thomas, b. Hingham. Not in father's will, 1684. Res: Bridgewater. (M. Joanna Tuttle?) Had son Joseph.
- 9 Deborah. M. cl 1677, Samuel³ (John² & Elizabeth Mitchell, John¹) Washburn (cl 1651-1720); 6 chil.
- 10 Deliverance, bap. Hingham, 7-11-1652. M. as 2d wife, Thomas³ (John², John¹) Washburn (1648-cl 1729); 7 chil. by 2 wives. He m. 1701, Deliverance Leonard.
- 11 Nathaniel. Will 1720. M., Lydia³ (John², Henry¹) Smith (b. 1660); 13 chil.
- 12 John, b. Weymouth, 7-20-1655. D. 1741. M., Judith Willis (cl 1671-1761); 1 son.

SAMUEL² PACKARD is said to have been baptized, 1646, perhaps in Hingham, where the Packards lived at that time. He married about 1678, Elizabeth Lothrop. Her father, Mark Lothrop, signed the inventory of Samuel Packard, Senior. Samuel Packard, Junior, died previous to 1698, when his estate was settled. It is not known when Elizabeth died. See LOTHROP.

Samuel Packard is called "eldest son" in his father's will of 1684, of which he and his mother were joint executors. By the will he was to have "64 acres of land in Bridgewater, which his dwelling now stands upon..."; also 25 acres "which is not yett Layed out," besides two meadow lots. He shared in the "Outer Lands," in 1683. (See Notes on Bridgewater.) It is evident that he was a well-to-do man, and probably kept the tavern.

In 1676, as a young man of thirty, he took part in a noted Indian fight. (See Note on King Philip's War.)

In 1689 he was appointed Ensign of the Bridgewater Military Company, Ensign John Howard having been promoted.

In 1690 Elizabeth's brother Mark Lothrop, Junior, a bachelor, made his will on the eve of joining the Canada expedition under Phipps. He never returned, and Elizabeth received a legacy of one cow and one yearling calf.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth, b. Bridgewater:

- + 1 Samuel³, about 1680. See below.
- 2 Daniel. In grandfather's will, 1684. Will 1732. M., 1713, Mary² (Isaac¹, Arthur) Harris (d. 1727); 7 ch.
- 3 Joseph, cl697. D. 1760. M. 1723, Mary³ (John² & Experience Byram, John¹) Willis (1699-1774); 3 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth. Prob. d. yg. No further record found.
- 5 Mary. M. 1700, Amos² (Thomas¹) Snell (1678-1755); 9 chil. by 1727.
- 6 Susanna. M. 1715, John² (Thomas¹) Snell (1680-1767) 7 chil. by 1728.

SAMUEL³ PACKARD was born in Bridgewater about 1680. He married there on 5-24-1705, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Edson. She was born in Bridgewater, 8-29-1684, and was no doubt the "Elizabeth, w. of Samuel Packard," who died in Bridgewater on 6-16-1716, eleven days after the birth of son John. "Samuel Packard, h. of Elizabeth," died in Bridgewater in 1749. (Mitchell says Samuel and Elizabeth both died in 1716.) See EDSON.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth, b. Bridgewater:

- 1 Samuel⁴, 9-16-1707. (D., 1774?) M., 1729, Susanna³ (Samuel², Stephen¹?) Kingsley; 4 chil. by 1740.
- + 2 Bethiah, about 1710. See below.
- 3 Paul, 4-1-1714. M., 1, 1744, Susan⁵ (Prince⁴) Joy of Hingham (b. 1715). M. 2, 1749, Sarah Bruce; 1 son.
- 4 Job, 6-5-1716. D., 1805. M., 1, Rachel ———; son Job b. & d. 1749. M. 2, 1751, Keziah (Thomas¹) Wade, (1729-1759). M. 3, 1790, Mrs Hannah [Allen] Edson.

BETHIAH⁴ PACKARD was born about 1710, her birth recorded between the son born in 1707 and the son born in 1714. She married in Bridgewater on 7-29-1731, Wright, son of John Bartlett. Wright was born in Hull, Massachusetts, on 4-8-1704, and was drowned in Boston Harbor on 3-16-1747. Bethiah died on 10-7-1750. See BARTLETT.

Chamberlain: History of Weymouth, Mass., 4:454.

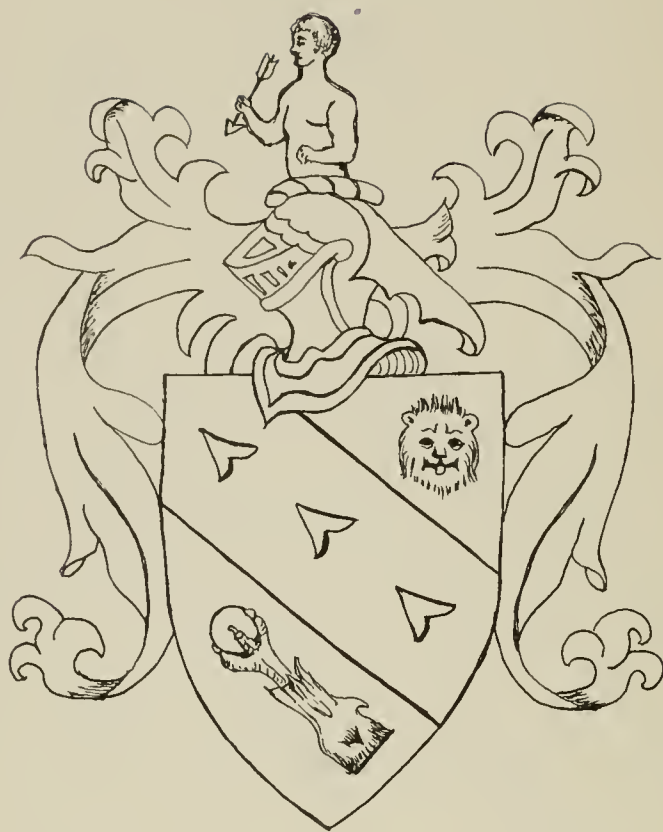
Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.

Packard Genealogy. Edson Genealogy.

Hotten: Original List of Immigrants, &c.

Bridgewater, Weymouth, and Hull (original), Mass., V.R.

PAINE



ARMS: Azure on a bend gules, between a lion's head cabossed in chief and an eagle's leg couped a la guise, holding a torteau in base proper, three arrows or.

CREST: A demi-man couped at loins in profile, holding in dexter hand an arrow.

PAINE

JOHN^I PAYNE was born about 1420, probably in Frittenden, Kent, England. His mother's name, according to his will, was Agnes. His will was made 4-12-1463, and he is thought to have died shortly afterwards. He was married to his wife Joane about 1442. She survived him, but how long is not known.

This family is said to have originally been de Payen or de Pagen, favored of William the Conqueror, and lived in Kent from a very early time. The following is from the Patent Rolls of 13 Henry VI: "On 6-25-1435 a pardon was granted to William Appilby of Bidynden, Kent, for not appearing before Robert Hull and his fellows, Justices of the King's Bench, of his late Majesty Henry IV, to answer Richard Payne, late Chamberlain of the Bishop of St. Davids and Stephen Payn, brother of the said Payne, executors of the will of John Payn, Chamberlain of the Bishop of St. Davids, touching a plea that he render £6, 8, 0." One of these Paynes may have been the father of John^I Payne of Frittenden.

John Payn left a very large property. At the time his will was made, 4-12-1463, all his children were under age. His will mentions his wife Joane, his mother Agnes, his sons Edmond, Stephen, and Elizabeth, his unmarried daughter. He left to Stephen, then his youngest son, "four pieces of land containing ten acres upon the den of Peseregge, viz., to the highway to the south."

Children of John and Joane:

- 1 Edmund^{II}, c1442. Will 1500. Wife Agnes; no chil.
- 2 Elizabeth, c1445. Alive and unmar., 1463.
- + 3 Stephen, c1450. See following.

STEPHEN^{II} PAYN was born in Frittenden, Kent, about 1450. He died between 5-3-1505, the date of his will, and 10-21-1505, when it was proved. He married about 1478 a daughter of John Webb, mentioned in his will. The father of John Webb was William. Stephen was survived by a second wife, Joane, whom he married about 1488.

Stephen's very long will provided for wife Johan, daughter Johan, "John & Edmu'de payn my sonnys that I had by me first wiff," Thomas and other sons and daughters by Johane.

Children of Stephen and first wife:

- 1 Johanne,¹¹¹, cl480.
- + 2 John, cl483. See following.
- 3 Edmund, cl485. D.cl518. M.cl508, Godleve; 4 chil.

Children of Stephen and Johane:

- 4 James¹¹¹, cl490. D.1562. Wife Elizabeth; 1 dau.cl515.
- 5 Thomas, cl493.
- 6 Stephen,cl495. Will 1553. M.cl520, Agnes; 2 chil.
- 7 Other chil. mentioned but not named in will, 1505.

JOHN^{III} PAINE was born in Frittenden about 1483. He died before 1526. His wife, name not known, married again before 1526, a man named Buchorn. No will has been found, but John's daughter Elizabeth made her will at the age of eighteen, showing the following:

- 1 Elizabeth^{1v}, cl508. Made her will in 1526.
- + 2 John, cl510. See below.
- 3 Johane, cl514.

JOHN^{IV} PAYNE was born about 1510, probably in Frittenden, Kent. He married about 1534, Jane, daughter of Robert Coucheman (now Cushman), clothier of Frittenden. John died about 1550, survived by Jane. His will named wife Jane executrix, sons Roberte and Nycolas, daughters Elyzabethe, Margarett and Cecyllye, and directed that his body be buried in the churchyard at Frittenden.

Children of John and Jane, born in Frittenden:

- 1 Robert^v, cl535. Will 1604. Wife Dennys d.1604+; 2 ch.
- 2 Elizabeth, cl537. D.1549+ M. John Mascall; 2 sons.
- + 3 Nicholas, cl539. See below.
- 4 Margaret, cl542. Liv.1549. M.1, John Meriam. M.2, Richard Reader. M.3, William Lambard.
- 5 Cicely, cl546. Liv. 1549.

NICHOLAS^v PAYNE was born in Frittenden, Kent, about 1539. He married first about 1564, Agnes Crofton, who was buried in Frittenden on 8-24-1591. His second wife, Joyce, unidentified, was buried 1-18-1610 in Frittenden, and he married third, 7-9-1611, Mary Besbeeck, who survived him. Nicholas was buried in Frittenden 1-24-1618.

He left a large estate. His will of 5-10-1617 is very long. After bequests to wife Mary, all his living children and grandchildren (including John son of Moses) he appointed Moses residuary legatee of all his goods

and chattels, messuages, lands, tenements and heridataments. The will, sealed with a ring, was probated on 1-21-1618.

Children of Nicholas and Agnes, baptisms recorded at St. Mary's, Frittenden, Kent:

- 1 Katherine^{vi}, bap. 7-1-1565. D. bef. 1617; no issue.
- 2 John, 5-15-1569. D. bef. 1617.
- 3 Grace, twin, 1-9-1572. D. inf.
- 4 Jane, twin, 1-9-1572. D. inf.
- 5 Thomas, 6-12-1573. D. 1576.
- 6 Jane, 9-26-1574. Liv. 1617. M. 1595, Thomas Young;
4 chil. by 1617.
- 7 Thomas, 3-24-1577. D. inf.
- 8 Elizabeth, 6-22-1578. D. inf.
- 9 William, twin, 6-22-1578. D. 1706, unmarried.
- 10 Tabitha, twin, 4-23-1581. M. Nathan Hubert; 4
chil. by 1617.
- +11 Moses, twin, 4-23-1581. See below.

.

MOSES¹ PAINE, son of Nicholas Paine of Frittenden, Kent, England, was baptized there on 4-23-1581. He died in Braintree, Massachusetts, where he was buried on 6-21-1643. His first wife, married in Tenterden, Kent, on 11-2-1615, was Mary, the daughter of John Benison. Mary died in England in 1618. He married second, about 1619, Elizabeth*, daughter of Richard and Margery [Roberts] Sheafe. She was baptized in Cranbrook, Kent, on 10-26-1589, and buried in Tenterden on 10-11-1632. She had married first in Cranbrook, Kent, in 1610, Timothy Collier. Their children were:

- 1 Timothy Collier, 1-16-1613.
- 2 Robert Collier, 2-23-1616.
- 3 Elizabeth Collier, 12-27-1618.

Moses married about 1642, the young widow of Mr Edmund Quincy, Senior, who had died about 1636. She was born Judith Paris. Her two children by her first marriage:

- 1 Edmund² Quincy (1628-1698). M. Joanna Hoar (d. 1680)
Ancestors of President John Quincy Adams.
- 2 Judith Quincy, 9-3-1626. M. John² (Robert¹) Hull.

* She was the cousin of Joan Sheafe who married William Chittenden, a Guilford, Connecticut, ancestor of Hannah Celina Hall, the wife of Henry⁵ Boyd Bartlett.

Judith Paine, widow, married Mr Robert Hull, "the Mint Master." She died on 11-29-1654. See SHEAFE.

Moses, a twin, and one of eleven children, was the eldest living son at the death of his father in 1618. He inherited the estates, and it is apparent he brought considerable wealth with him to have acquired so much land in New England in so short a time, for he lived but five years after his arrival. He came in the ship The Castle in 1638 with his surviving children, Elizabeth, Moses and Stephen.

He was a proprietor in Cambridge, Massachusetts, the year he arrived, 1638. On 6-2-1641 he was made a free-man of Braintree. The same year he was commissioned Ensign of the Military Company in Braintree. In 1642, he with Peter Brackett bought of the Indians at Mendon, a tract of land eight miles square, afterwards deeded to the Colony. In the records he is always given the title of distinction, "Gent." and he used it himself in his will. He owned much property in the Colony and in "Ould England," which he enumerated in his will. Abstract:

"16 of the 4th mo., commonly called June, 1643: I, Moses Paine of Braintree in New England, gent. Executor, son Moses. To Steven Paine my second sonne one-quarter of my goods & lands in Braintree, Concord, Cambridge & Piscataway in New England, also a quarter of my goods or debts in Ould England if they may be recovered. Out of the former household stuffe that one chest of fine Linnen to be given my daughter Elizabeth Paine, and one quarter of my goods in the aforesaid places, & in Ould England if they may be recovered. Of the aforesaid linnen in the chest, two paire of fine and stronge sheetes to be given sonne Moses, & two paire to son Steven, strong & good. Sonne Steven to be under sonne Moses tuition till at the age of 20 & 3 yeeres. To sonne Steven twenty pounds sterling. To be brought up at Schoale for 3 months & 6 months for the bettering of his reading & writing, to be paid for by sonne Moses. Lastly, the moiety & one halfe of my estate, goods, houses, Lands, cattle, debts, moveables, Chatteles, to be given to my oldest sonne, Moses Payne. Further, to the said Moses I give half my debts in Ould England, if they may be recovered. Daughter Elizabeth to be paid her portion within three months after my decease."

As an addition to this my last will, I Moses Paine, bequeath unto my wife Judith Paine, 20 shilling, to be paid her within the space of ten years after my decease.

The inventory was taken on 9-1-1643, and included a dwelling house and barn; house and land at Concord, one at Cambridge, other lands, household effects (including

a chest of linen appraised at £13. 7s.), grain, pewter at £14. 6s., plate at £5. 10s., a "great Bible," and other books. The inventory amounted to £671., and his debts to £73.

Child of Moses and Mary, born in England:

1 John², bap. 11-3-1616. Liv. 1617. Prob. d. yg.

Children of Moses and Elizabeth, bap. in Tenterden:

2 Elizabeth², bap. 7-23-1620. M.1643, Henry²(Henry¹) Adams (k.by Indians, March 1676); 8 chil. She was accidentally killed by a soldier the same night, at the house of Rev. Mr Wilson.

3 Margaret, 11-4-1621. Prob. d. yg.

4 Moses, 11-16-1623. D. 1690. M. cl645, Elizabeth² (William¹) Colborn (d.1704); 10 chil. He joined Anc. & Hon. Artillery Co., 1644; was Representative, 1666, 1668; Lieutenant, 1677.

+ 5 Steven, 5-7-1626. See below.

STEPHEN² PAINE was baptized at St. Mildred's, Tenterden, Kent, England, 5-7-1626. He married at Braintree, Massachusetts, on 11-15-1651, Hanna, daughter of Deacon Samuel Bass. Stephen died on 6-29-1691, Braintree. Hanna married second, 7-14-1692, Shadrach Wilbur of Taunton, Massachusetts, who was born in Taunton about 1696. See BASS.

The first mention of Stephen Paine in America is in his father's will of 1643, in which he is called second son. His father left him one-quarter of his estate, and in addition he was to have twenty pounds sterling, and "two pair of sheetes, strong & good." Stephen was to be "under sonne Moses tuition till at the age of 20 & 3 yeeres," and to be "brought up at Schoale for 3 months and 6 months, for the bettering of his reading and writing, to be paid for by sonne Moses."

Stephen joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts at Boston, and became its Sergeant in 1649. He was made freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1653. There are many records of him in Braintree - for instance: on 12-19-1670, "At a towne meeting being publike notice given and the towne being met at Steven Paines...." and "Inhabitants to meet at Steven Paines Sr. house. 28th day of Oct at 9. oclock in the morning to consider young growth of wood." (One of the men attending this meeting was Henry Neale, father-in-law of two of Stephen's children.) He is also recorded

as overseer of William Penn's first will. Penn's last will left £2 each to Stephen Senior, and Stephen Junior.

Bodge says: "Steven Paine contributed largely to expenses of early Indian Wars. Served in Mount Hope Campaign, Capt. Prentice, in King Philip's War, 1675. Was trooper under Lt. Edward Oakes, 1675-6."

Children of Stephen and Hanna, recorded in Braintree:

- 1 Stephen³, 3-8-1652. D.1690. M.1682, Ellen² (Wm.¹) Beasey (b.1652); 4 chil. She m.2, Crosby.
- 2 Samuel, 6-10-1654. M.1678, Mary⁵ (Jas⁴, Wm³, Jas.², Robert¹) Penniman (1652-1739); 7 chil. by 1696.
- 3 Hannah, 1-28-1656. D. 1742. M. 1674, Theophilus Curtis (d.1710); 10 chil.
- 4 Sarah, 3-9-1657. D.1742. M.1679, Roger Billings, Jr., of Dorchester (1657-cl718); 12 chil.
- 5 Moses, 3-26-1660. D.1746. M.cl688, Mary² (Thomas¹) Pierce (1665-1743); 6 chil.
- 6 John, 8-21-1666. M.1689, Deborah² (Henry¹) Neale (b.1667); 9 chil. by 1704.
- + 7 Lydia, 9-20-1670. See below.

LYDIA³ PAINE was born in Braintree, Massachusetts. "Liddia Payne, daughte of Steevin & Hanna his wiffe, born the 7th mo. 20th, 1670." She and her brother John were married to a brother and sister by the Reverend Mr Peter Thacher of Milton, on 1-20-1689. Lydia's husband was Benjamin Neale, born in Braintree on 3-7-1668, the son of Henry Neale. He died in Braintree on 1-12-1746. Eight children were recorded in Braintree by 1703, the next one being Abijah on 12-22-1709. As Lydia's death has not been found, Abijah may be the child of a second wife. See NEALE, for descent to Henry Baker Bartlett.

Authorities:

- Clara Paine Ohler: Ancestors and Descendants of David Paine.
- Mary Lovering Holman, Paine Genealogy in American Genealogist, 21:181 &c.
- Roberts: History of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.
- Bodge: Soldiers in King Philip's War.
- Matthews: General Armoury (1908). Coat of arms.
- Society of Colonial Wars, 1899-1902, page 273.
- New England Register, 2:263 (Moses Paine's will).
- Braintree, Taunton, Mass., Vital Records.

PRATT

PHINEHAS¹ PRATT, the son of Reverend Henry Pratt, a Nonconformist English clergyman, was born about 1590 to 1593, in England. He married about 1630, Mary, daughter of Degory Priest, one of the Mayflower passengers. Phinehas died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, 4-19-1680, "ag^d about 90 yrs." He was survived by Mary, who was probably the "Widow Pratt lately died," whose inventory was taken in July 1689 in Charlestown. See PRIEST.

From Descendants of Phinehas Pratt: "Henry Pratt of Cohasset, perhaps named in honor of the Nonconformist minister, often heard his grandmother Abigail Pratt, who married Reverend Jonathan Neale, relate that Reverend Henry was imprisoned at the same time that over four hundred religious teachers were confined in damp and gloomy jails in England for preaching the gospel contrary to the rules of the Established Church of England. While incarcerated he managed to communicate with his distressed family by writing to them with blood which he drew from his arm. Abigail lived with Henry's father during her widowhood and was a remarkably intelligent woman, and had a correct and retentive memory."

Phinehas Pratt was one of the colonists gathered together by the unprincipled Weston, and one of the ten who sailed from England in the ship Sparrow which arrived at Damorall's Islands, Maine, in May 1622. They left the vessel in a little shallop, and after waiting at Plymouth for the ships Charity and Swan which brought others of the Weston company, settled at what was later called Weymouth. They erected fortifications instead of planting and preparing for the winter. Many starved and the survivors were at the mercy of the natives, and "they were indebted to the courage, adroitness, and endurance of Pratt for their deliverance and their lives." In the winter of 1622-23 the Indians planned to destroy the English, both at Weymouth and Plymouth, "in one day when the snow was gone." Phinehas was the only man who dared to go and warn the Plymouth settlers. His "Narrative" describes how he deceived the Indians, escaped, lost his way (thus being missed by the Indians who pursued him) and reached Plymouth in time to corroborate warnings from Massasoit; also how a few days afterwards Captain Miles Standish set out on an expedition which resulted in inflicting on the Indians "the doom that they had in store for the Einglish." Phinehas was too weak

to go with him. On regaining strength he went to Piscataqua and was in skirmishes with the Indians at Agawam (Ipswich) and Dorchester, but seems to have suffered all his life as a result of injuries incurred in the thirty mile flight, and from exposure in the freezing weather. However, he was on the 1643 list of those "able to bear arms" in Plymouth.

He was manifestly superior to the rest of Weston's company. He remained in Plymouth, where he was accepted as an inhabitant, sharing equally with the original Mayflower people in the first division of land in 1623, and in the division of cattle in 1627. He and Joshua Pratt, perhaps a brother, were in Francis Cooke's group to whom fell "the least of the 4 black heyfers come in the Ann, and two shee goats." His land was on "the High Cliff." He was a freeman at the incorporation of Plymouth in 1633. Plymouth court record, 11-11-1633: "At this Court Phinehas Prat appointed to take into his possession all the goods & Chattels of Godbert Godbertson, and Zara his wife & safely to preserve them acording to an inventory presented upon oath to be true & just by M^r John Done & M^r Stephen Hopkins." Sarah Godbertson was his mother-in-law. He sold his land near High Cliff in 1634. Plymouth Court, 1644: "Memoran: that Thomas Bunting, dwelling wth Phinehas Pratt, hath ... put himself as a servant to dwell wth John Cooke, Juni^r ... for eight years ... John Cooke haveing payd Phinehas for him one melch cowe, valued at V^{li}, and fourty shillings in money, and is to lead the said Phinehas two loads of hey yearely during the terme of seaven yeares now next ensuing." Two years later, 1646, he moved to Charlestown but bought the property on which he lived in 1648.

As very few people in the world were able to write in those days, the following Plymouth Court record, in 1662, shows he was an educated man. "In ans^r to the petition of Phinehas Pratt of Charls Toune who presented this Court wth a narrative of the streights & hardships that the First planters of this colony underwent in their endeavors to plant themselves at Plimouth & since whereof he was one, the Court judgeth it meet to graunt him three hundred acres of land where it is to be had, not hindering a plantation." Again, 1665: "Layd out to Phineas Pratt of Charls Toune 300 acres of land (more or lesse) in the wilderness, east of Merremac River neere the vpper end of Nacooke Brooke on the south east of it: it begins at a great sare pjne standing anent the midle of Nacooke Pond & joineth to the ljne of 500 acres of land lately graunted to the Toune of Billirrikey on the south of it 90 sixe pole."

In 1668 he presented a petition to General Court at Boston, in which he stated that he was "the remainder of

the forlorn hope of sixty men," (Weston's); that he was lame from his freezing journey to warn Plymouth Colony, and he requested aid "that might be for his subsistence to remaining time of his life." The Plymouth Court refused but the Charlestown Court a few months later "ordered constable John Hayman to supply Phinehas Pratt with so much as his present low condition may require." He apparently thought little of the three hundred acres granted him by Charlestown, or they were perhaps worthless at the time.

Winslow wrote of him as "one of Weston's men, who came to Plymouth with his pack on his back, and made a pitiful narration of their lamentable and weak estate and of the Indian carriages." Bradford wrote that Pratt "had penned the particulars of his perilous journey and some other things relating to this tragedy," the latter referring to Weston's colony. In 1677 Mather wrote of him as "the Old Planter yet living in this country."

His will dated Charlestown, 1678, begins: "I, Phinehas Pratt of Charlestown ... joiner, being very aged and crazie of body, yett inperfect memory and understanding, doe make this my last will...." He mentioned his wife Mary, son Joseph, "and all my other children." He did not include the three hundred acres in his will. However, in 1738 this land, then in the town of Dunstable, Massachusetts, was distributed among his heirs.

See Descendants of Phinehas Pratt for a photograph of his elaborate tombstone, well preserved, with the inscription:

FUGIT HORA. HERE LIES $\frac{e}{y}$ BODY OF PHINEHAS
 PRATT AG^d ABOUT 90 Y^{rs} DEC^d APRIL
 $\frac{e}{y}$ 19 1680
 & WAS ONE OF $\frac{e}{y}$ FIRST ENGLISH
 INHABITANTS OF $\frac{e}{y}$ MASSACHUSETTS COLONY

This would put his birth as about 1590, but he may have been born later, for in a deposition on 6-30-1674 he gave his age as "81 years or thereabouts."

It is not known just how many children he had. The Dunstable land was divided in eight shares, but Joshua³ sold his "1/9 share," which is unaccountable unless his father Joseph—the only child mentioned by name in Phinehas' will—was the eldest son and received the customary double portion. There were six known sons, and it seems strange that he would not name a son Phinehas, or one for his own father, Reverend Henry Pratt.

Children of Phinehas and Mary, order not known:

- 1 Phinehas² (?) Perhaps born about 1631, and father of Aaron, below. Note that Joshua³ sold his "1/9 share" of Phinehas' estate.
- 2 Mary, cl632. D.1703, "age 70." M.1656, as 2d wife, John Swan (cl620-1708); 8 chil.
- 3 John, cl636. D.before 1738. M.cl664, Ann² (John¹) Barker; 7 chil., 1664 to 1676. Went to R. I..
- 4 Samuel, cl638. K., K.Philip's War, 1676. M. Mary² (John¹) Barker (b.1647); 3-4 Chil. She m.2, Francis² (John¹) Coombs; and 3, 1685, David Woode.
- 5 Daniel. Living 1738. Res: Providence, R.I. Had a granddaughter Rachel Beers in 1737.
- 6 Peter. D. by 1738. Perhaps lived in Hartford, Ct. M. and had children.
- 7 Joseph. D., 1712. Only child mentioned by name in father's will, 1678. M., 1675, Dorcas² (Peter¹) Folger; 12 chil. Son Joshua³ Pratt sold his "1/9 share," in 1723.
- + 8 Aaron, Charlestown, Mass., cl654. See below.
- 9 Mercy. She sold her 1/9 portion of father's estate in 1737. Prob. m., Jeremiah² (William¹) Holman (cl629-1709).

AARON² PRATT was born about 1654, in Charlestown, Massachusetts, probably. He married first about 1684, Sarah Pratt, born in Weymouth, Massachusetts, 5-31-1664 the daughter of Joseph Pratt. Sarah died in Cohasset, Massachusetts, on 6-22-1706, "age 42." Aaron married, second, in Woburn, Massachusetts, 9-4-1707, Sarah, widow of Abraham Cummings of Dunstable, Massachusetts, the ceremony performed by Justice Brown of Reading, Massachusetts. Sarah was born on 2-25-1670 in Woburn, the daughter of Joseph Wright. Aaron died on 2-23-1736, "age 87," and Sarah on 12-25-1752, "ae 83," according to their tombstones in Old Cohasset Burying Ground. See MATTHEW PRATT line at end of sketch; also JOHN WRIGHT. (The first death recorded in Cohasset was that of Sarah, the first wife.)

The dates are rather conflicting on the first two generations of Pratts. The estimated date of Aaron's birth, 1654, would be about twenty-four years after the marriage of Phinehas Pratt and Mary Priest, Phinehas being about forty, and Mary not over eighteen. If we assume Aaron to be son of a possible Phinehas Junior, the dates and ages can be reconciled. However, nothing has as yet been discovered to prove this assumption, except the nine portions of Phinehas' estate. In a court record, 1722: "Daniel Fletcher of Dunstable petitioned for 1/8 of 300 a. belonging to the heirs of Phinehas Pratt

which 1/8 he purchased of Aaron Pratt of Hingham, a son of the deceased Phinehas about forty years since." If this refers to Phinehas' death about forty years before then Aaron was his son, since Phinehas died in 1680.

Aaron bought eighteen acres in the Cohasset section or "Second Precinct" of Hingham in 1684, about the time of his marriage, and lived there in 1685. This property was still in the family in 1898. He was constable of Hingham in 1706, and was part owner of the Beechwood Iron Works. He sold his one-eighth share of the Dunstable land as early as 1722.

"He is buried in the Old Cohasset Burying Ground with both his wives, where a monumental stone records their names, etc. He was a man of more than ordinary endowments, hardy, industrious, prudent, enterprising, and frugal The house which he built was two storeys high, with a gable roof; the lower storey was of stone, and the upper portion of wood. The windows were of a small diamond pattern of glass, known as quarrels, inserted in leaden sashes."

The second wife Sarah, mother of Abigail, was said to be distinguished "for her sagacity and energy," and had an extensive practice in midwifery in Hingham, and vicinity. This profession was largely conducted by women in those days. She died "lamented by all who knew her."

Aaron's will, made in 1730, was probated, 3-9-1736. The inventory, amounting to £1484, and including books among the items, shows him to have been a wealthy man.

Children of Aaron and first wife, born in Hingham, Second Precinct:

- 1 Henry³, 6-5-1685. D., Newton, Mass., 1750. M., c1709, Hannah —————; 13 chil.
- 2 Daniel, 2-2-1688. M. 1707, Hannah Lombard; at least 6 chil. A blacksmith.
- 3 Aaron, 3-10-1691. D. 1767. M. 1724, Mary⁴ (Israel³, Robert², John¹) Whitcomb (1703-1776); 9 chil. He left 1000 acres in Hingham and 300 acres in Maine. Son Thomas Pratt m. his cousin Sarah⁴ Neale.
- 4 John, 3-4-1694. M., Swansea, Mass., 1726, Priscilla² (James¹) Thurber (b. 1698.) M., 2, 1747, Mehitable² (Stacy¹) Knapp.
- 5 Jonathan, 11-6-1692. D. 1786. M. 1730, Hannah⁴ (Israel³, Robert², John¹) Whitcomb; 7 chil.
- 6 Moses, 1699. Mariner. D. in Maine. M. 1732, Jane³ (Thomas², William¹) Orcutt.
- 7 Sarah, 10-23-1695. D. 1721. M., Boston, 1720, Christopher (Peter³, Christopher², ¹) Webb (1689-1724); 1 son d. inf. He m. 2, Sarah Newhall (d. 1724+).

- 8 Elizabeth³, 12-5-1697. M., 1, 1739, Rev. Nehemiah Hobart (1697-1740). M., 2, 1742, Deacon Jonathan Merritt of Scituate. No chil.
- 9 Mary, 12-10-1701. D. yg.
- 10 Mercy, 12-6-1703. M. 1724, Samuel (John², William¹) Orcutt (1697-1743); 6 chil. M. 2, 1747, Nathaniel³ (Israel², Thomas¹) Nichols (1685-1758); no chil.
- 11 Hannah, April 1706. M., 1737, Amos Hovey of Boston.
- Children of Aaron-2 and second wife, b. Hingham:
- +12 Abigail³, 8-4-1708. See below.
- 13 Phineas, 12-31-1709. M. 1731, Sarah² (Thomas¹) Lincoln; 6 chil. Moved to Granville, Mass.
- 14 Benjamin, 3-13-1711. D. 1763. Harvard grad. Chief Justice of New York under Crown. M. 1749, Isabel² (Robert¹) Auchmuty; 4 chil.
- 15 Nathaniel. D. in Cuba. M. 1735, Rachel² (James¹) Maccarlo or MacFarland (1718-1736).

ABIGAIL³ PRATT was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, on 8-4-1708. She married there on 12-8-1741, Reverend Jonathan Neale, who was born on 10-13-1700 in Braintree, Massachusetts, the son of Benjamin Neale. Jonathan died in 1770, probably in Cohasset, where Abigail lived with her daughter Sarah and Sarah's husband Thomas Pratt, in her widowhood. Abigail died in Cohasset on 10-18-1796. See NEALE.

Abigail-3 Pratt	m. 1741, Jonathan-3 Neale
Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Descendants of Phinehas Pratt.
 Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass.
 Mayflower Descendant, Vol. 5.
 Frothingham: History of Charlestown, Mass.
 Collections of Mass. Hist. Soc., Vol. 4, 4th Series,
 p. 476. (Pratt's Narrative.)
 Plymouth Colony Records.
 Mass. Bay Colony Records.
 Winslow's Relation (Mass. Hist. Soc. Colls., 1802,
 1st Series, 8.
 Hingham, Cohasset, and Braintree, Mass., V. Recs.

MATTHEW PRATT

MATTHEW¹ PRATT, planter of Weymouth, Massachusetts, married Elizabeth Bates. He died in 1672. Whether he was related to Phinehas or Joshua Pratt is not known.

Children of Matthew, born in Weymouth:

- 1 John², cl622. D.1716. M.1656, Mary² (John¹) Whitman (cl634-1716); no chil.
- 2 Thomas, cl626. K.1676. 1st wife Mary; 2d wife Lydia; 5 chil. Lydia m.2, Josiah Chapin.
- 3 Matthew, 1628. M.1661, Sarah Hunt (1640-1729); 9 ch.
- 4 Samuel, 1637. D.,1679. M.,1660, Hannah² (John¹) Rogers (d.1715); 7 chil.
- + 5 Joseph, 8-10-1639. See below.
- 6 Elizabeth. D.1726. M.1656, William Chard; 8 chil.
- 7 Mary. D.1706+ M. Thomas White, Jr. (d.1706); 5 chil.
- 8 Sarah. M., cl671, John² (William¹) Richards (1633-cl681); 5 sons.

JOSEPH² PRATT was born in Weymouth on 8-10-1639. He married on 5-1-1662, Sarah Judkins, probably the daughter of Job Judkins. She was born on 12-7-1645 in Boston. Joseph died on 12-24-1720, and Sarah on 1-14-1726.

Children of Joseph, born in Weymouth:

- + 1 Sarah³, 5-31-1664. See below.
- 2 Joseph, 2-2-1665. D.,1765. M.,1, Sarah Benson; 20 chil. M.,2,1721, Ann Richards (cl674-1766).
- 3 John, 5-17-1668. M., Mercy² (John¹) Newcomb (1665-1721); 4 chil.
- 4 William, cl670. M.cl690, Experience² (Samuel¹) King (b.1664); 5 chil.
- 5 Experience. M., _____ Battle.
- 6 Ephraim, cl675. D.bef.1648. M.cl695, Phoebe _____ (d.1736); 5 chil.
- 7 Hannah. (M. a Hines?)
- 8 Samuel. Liv.1710. Inherited the homestead.

SARAH³ PRATT was born in Weymouth on 5-31-1664. She married in 1684, Aaron² Pratt, called son-in-law in the will of Joseph² Pratt above. See AARON² PRATT.

Authorities:

Descendants of Edward Small.
Weymouth Genealogies, Vol. 3.

PRAY

QUINTON¹ PRAY was born in England about 1595. He deposed in 1653 "age about 58." His wife Joan has not been identified, nor is it known when she died. Quinton died in Braintree, Massachusetts, on 6-17-1667.

An iron mine was discovered in Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1643, and a company was formed in London to work it. In May 1643 John Winthrop, Junior, "did at great costs and charges imbarque himself with many workmen, servants and materials for the said setting up of Iron workes, in the good ship the An Cleve of London." In 1645 we find Quinton and Richard Pray as "finerymen" in the Iron Company at Lynn. Richard Pray, a rough and boisterous man, often in trouble, may have been the brother, or perhaps the son of Quinton. Richard's mother-in-law figures in a court case involving Richard's wife.

Judging from the Essex County court records, these imported ironworkers were no Puritans, but were a rough lot, and frequently reported to the court for fighting, swearing, and other offenses against the Puritan laws. In 1648, Quinton and Richard Pray with six others were "presented" for swearing. In 1649 Quinton was a witness in court: "... saith that meeting with Nicholas Pinion last Lord's day comeinge out of his corne hee heard the said Nich. Pinion sware, by God all his pumpions were turned to squashes, and by God's blood he had but one pumpion of all." Mr Henry Leonard testified in 1655 at Lynn court concerning "a small Heap of Coles [ore] at Brantrey Forge: that tho Quinton Pray said he got out of them to make a great quantity of Iron, I know the Labor that hee and Thomas Billington bestowed about drawing of them was more than they were worth. And whereas Goodman Pray saith he made so much Iron of them: he made not a quarter of a Tunn of those Coles but did cast now and then a Baskett of them among other Coles but they were worth nothing to his worke." On 6-10-1656 Quinton "age about 61," testified that he heard John Gifford caution the colliers and others to always bring in full measure and that said Gifford was just and honest in all transactions with the workmen.

Some time before 1667 the Prays removed from Lynn to Braintree, where Quinton was a fineryman at the Iron Works, and where he died. His estate was inventoried in July 1667, and administration granted to widow Joan.

Children of Quinton and Joan, born in England:

- + 1 Hannah², born in England. See below.
- 2 Richard, birth given as 1630, but if the troublesome Richard, born earlier, and perhaps brother, not son of Quinton. First wife Mary d. 1688; 4 chil. Pet. for divorce denied 1667. M.2, cl688, Elizabeth [White], widow of Benjamin Hearndon. Res: R. I.
- 3 Dorothy, cl634. D.1705. Testified, Ipswich Court 9-24-1650, age "about 16," as to John Bond being drunk, and her escape from him. M.1651, Richard Thayer, Jr. (1625-1695); 7 chil.
- 4 John, 1635. D.1676. M.1657, Johanna² (John¹) Downam (1657-1699); 10 chil. She m.2, cl685, Daniel Livingstone (k. by Inds., 1694). Res: Maine.
- 5 Joan. No record.

HANNAH² PRAY was born in England, the date unknown. She married on 2-14-1656, Henry-1 Neale, as his second wife, and bore him thirteen children. "Henry Neal and Hanna Pray were married (14)(12)(1655), by Capt. Tory of Waymoth." (Braintree records.) Henry Neale was born in England in 1619 and died in Braintree on 10-16-1688, survived by Hannah, whose death has not been found, but who was living in 1691. See NEALE.

Hannah-2 Pray	m. 1656, Henry-1 Neale
Benjamin-2 Neale	m. 1689, Lydia-3 Paine
Jonathan-3 Neale	m. 1741, Abigail-3 Pratt
Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma ⁷ Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

New England Register, 20:142; 55:280
 American Genealogist
~~Moyes~~ Austin: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
 Lewis: Annals of Lynn, Mass., 207.
 Stackpole: Old Kittery, Me., and her Families, 669.
 Essex County, Mass., Court Records.
 Braintree, Mass., Vital Records.

PRIEST

DEGORY¹ PRIEST was born about 1579 probably in England. He married in Leyden, Holland, 11-4-1611, Sarah, the widow of John Vincent. She was the sister of Isaac Allerton, who married Mary Norris the same day. Degory died in Plymouth, Massachusetts, on 1-1-1621. The widow Sarah Priest was betrothed to Godbert Godbertson, Leyden, 10-25-1621, and they were married on 11-13-1631. Godbert Godbertson had first married Elizabeth Kendall, 5-27-1617, and they had a son Samuel. Cuthbert Cuthbertson (as he was later known in Plymouth Colony) and Sarah both died in Plymouth by 1633. See ALLERTON.

Banns were published three times in Leyden for Degory and Sarah: "8.10.1611; 15.10.1611; and 22.10.1611."

Diggorie Preest, Jongman van Londe in Engelant,.... vergeselschapt met William Leesle and Samuel Fuller zyn bekende - met - Sarah Vincent mede van Londe in Engelant wedue van Jan Vincent, vergeselschapt met Janetje Diggins & Rasemyn Gipsyn haer bekende...Zyn getrouwt voor Willem Cornelison Tyboults and Jacob Paedts, Schepene, dese iiiij^e Novembris, XVI^e elfte.

(Degory Priest, unmarried man from London, England, accompanied by William Lisle and Samuel Fuller, his acquaintances, with Sarah Vincent, also from London, England, widow of John Vincent, accompanied by Jane Dickens and Rosamond Jepson, her acquaintances: They were married before Willem Cornelison Tyboults, and Jacob Paedts, Sheriffs, this 4th of November 1611.)

Degory Priest was one of Pastor Robinson's party who settled in Leyden in 1608, and was one of the enterprising Englishmen who took out citizenship papers. Isaac Allerton, already a citizen of Leyden, guaranteed "his brother Priest" on 11-16-1615. In a deposition at Leyden, 1619, Degory gave his age as forty, and his occupation as hatter. In 1620 he went back to England with the group which negotiated for a ship for the "Saints" journey to the New World. He participated with the Pilgrims in their troubles both in getting off, and afterwards in the perilous journey. He was the twenty-ninth signer of the Mayflower Compact, drawn up at sea by the Pilgrims before landing. He died the first winter of

"the first sickness," and thus he was unable to realize his intention of preparing a home for his family. Word of his death somehow reached Sarah in Leyden, and she married again the same year. In the summer of 1623 the third Pilgrim ship, the Little James, arrived at Plymouth, and among the passengers were Sarah and Cuthbert Cuthbertson, with young Samuel Cuthbertson and the two Priest girls. Few records of them can be found in New England. It is known that Cuthbertson was a good step-father. He provided the girls' marriage portions, calling them his daughters, and for a long time it was not known that they were daughters of one of the Pilgrims.

Phinehas Pratt, the husband of Mary Priest, administered the Cuthbertsons' estate in 1633.

Children of Degory and Sarah, born in Leyden:

- 1 Sarah². M.1630, Mr John Coombs (prob.d.bef.1648 in Dartmouth, Mass.); 2 sons. He owned land south of Phinehas Pratt's homestead in Plymouth.
- + 2 Mary. See below.

MARY² PRIEST was born in Leyden, Holland, the date unknown, but not many years after her parents' marriage in 1611, as Mary married about 1630, Phinehas Pratt, an Englishman who came with Weston to Weymouth, Massachusetts, but settled in Plymouth. He was considered one of the Pilgrims, sharing with them, 1627, in the first division of cattle. He must have been much older than Mary, if he was "81 or thereabouts" in 1674, as he deposed. His gravestone in Charlestown, Massachusetts, bears date of 4-19-1680, "ag^d about 90 Yrs." See PRATT.

Mary-2 Priest	m.cl630, Phinehas-1 Pratt
Aaron-2 Pratt	m. 1707, Sarah-3 Wright
Abigail-3 Pratt	m. 1741, Jonathan-3 Neale
Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeanye

Descendants of Edward Small, 760.

Mayflower Descendant, 7:128, 130 (photograph of Leyden marriage record); 22:15.

Goodwin: The Pilgrim Republic.

New York G. & B. Record, 28:168.

Davis: Landmarks of Plymouth, 2:209.

ROGERS

JOHN¹ ROGERS was born in England. His wife Frances is claimed by some to be a daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Watson of Plymouth. John Rogers died in Weymouth, Massachusetts, on 2-11-1661, and Frances married Walter Briggs of Scituate, Massachusetts, and had another son. Walter Briggs died about 1684. His will of 1677, proved 1684, bequeathed to wife Frances one-third of his estate during her life; also a "gentle horse or mare, and Jemmy the Negur shall catch it for her." Frances died before 1687, the year her estate was administered by sons John and Joseph Rogers.

He was called "John Rogers of Marshfield," to distinguish him from the others of the same name in Massachusetts. Richards says he is the John Rogers who left England in April 1638, landing first in Barbadoes. He was in Scituate by 1643, in which year he was made a freeman. In 1647, according to a deposition made by his son John in 1699, he sold his lands in Scituate to Thomas Simmons, and removed to Marshfield. In 1651, 1652 (twice), and 1653, he was fined by the Scituate Court for non-attendance at town meetings. In 1665 William Wetherell testified that he had sold to "John Rogers, Sr., of Marshfield, now decd...10 a. of uplands, laying at n. w. side of Nemassakeetpit brook."

Abstract of his will of 2-1-1661, proved 6-5-1661: To wife Frances, "all the land and housing on which I live," for life, with remainder "to my son John Jr., who when he or his heirs comes to enjoy said lands," is to "pay to his sister Ann Hudson £5 sterling and to Mary and Abigail Rogers £10 sterling a year." To sons Joseph and Timothy "all my land and meddow that lyeth on the upper side of the creek lying easterly: to be divided equally, but Joseph's land shall lye next to land of Nathaniel Bosworth....to my son John Rogers all my right and interest in the land and housing that he now livith on to his heirs forever - the apple orchard my wife to have and enjoy the tearme of eight years." Other small legacies to daughters Ann, Mary and Abigail, and to his grandchildren George Russell and his brother John Russell, they to have "all the land in Wamappaheesett which John Hudson now lives on, at the age of twenty-one."

In 1674 Mary, then wife of Nathaniel Fox, receipted for her share; Timothy White and John Briggs, witnesses.

In 1675 Ann and Mary receipted to their brother John for their share of their father's estate, calling him "late of Marshfield." Timothy White was a witness.

Children of John and Frances:

- 1 John², cl633. Will 5-9-1718/6-24-1718. Became Quaker, 1660; put under bonds 1661 for good behavior; fined 5s. for "vilifying the ministry." M.1,1656 Rhoda² (Elder Thomas¹) King (d.1662); 3 chil. Son John, of Scituate, d.1738. M.2,cl663, Elizabeth(d.1692); 4 chil. M.3, Elizabeth(d.1705)
- 2 Ann. Liv. 1683. M.1,cl657, George Russell Jr.; 2 sons. M.2,cl661, John Hudson (d.Duxbury cl683); 4 chil. Agreement 7-2-1673 between John and Ann Hudson and George Russell says that Ann had been "the former wife of George Russell, deceased."
- 3 Mary. Receipted to brother John, 1675. Wife of Nathaniel Fox, 11-13-1674.
- 4 Joseph. Freeman 1684. M. Abigail²(Robert¹) Barker (d.1718); 9 chil.
- + 5 Abigail, cl645. See below.
- 6 Timothy, Marshfield, 4-23-1650. D.1728. M.cl670, Eunice² (Robert¹) Stetson (b.1650); 10 chil.

ABIGAIL² ROGERS may have been born in Scituate, as early as 1645, but her birth is set at 1650 by some compilers. As Abigail Rogers she witnessed the signature of Dependence Litchfield in November 1678. She married in Scituate on 1-1-1679, Timothy, son of Gowen White. He was born around 1640-1650, and died in Scituate on 6-13-1704. The date of Abigail's death has not been found, nor the place. See WHITE.

Abigail-2 Rogers	m. 1679, Timothy-2 White
Timothy-3 White	m. 1708, Rebecca-3 Simmons
Rebecca-4 White	m. 1740, Samuel-4 Jenkins
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Josiah H. Drummond: The John Rogers Families in Plymouth and Vicinity. (Library of Congress.)

Drummond: John Rogers of Marshfield, Mass.

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., 225.

Mayflower Descendant, 3:254.

Richards: History of Marshfield, Mass., 2:11.

Scituate and Weymouth, Mass., Vital Records.

SHAW

ABRAHAM¹ SHAW was from Northowram in the parish of Halifax, Yorkshire, England, where on 6-24-1616 he married Bridget Best, baptized on 4-9-1592 in Ovendon, the daughter of Henry Best. Her sister Mary was baptized there in 1586 and her brother John in 1587. Abraham died in Dedham, Massachusetts, late in 1638, surviving Bridget, whose death has not been found.

Abraham and Bridget Shawe were in Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1636 when he was granted Lot 11, consisting of seventy-five acres "in the Second Division." His house was burned in October that year. Winthrop says: "About this time [1636] two houses were burnt, and all the goods in them to a great value. One was one Shawe at Watertown, and the other one Jackson of Salem, both professors [of Christianity], and Shawe the day before admitted of the former church. This was very observable in Shawe that he concealed his estate and made show as if he had been poor and was not clear of some unrighteous passages."

In 1637 he was granted Lot 106 in the "plowlands at Beverbrooke," and granted liberty to erect a cornmill in Dedham, which he apparently did not do.

He was one of the men who settled the town of Dedham, signing the Covenant of the proprietors in 1636. He had twelve acres granted him at that time, and was made freeman on 3-9-1637. He attended the first Assembly that met in the new town, 8-18-1636, and was present at every session - some twenty-one - until shortly before his death. At the Assembly meeting, 5-11-1637, he was granted "one litle hill of grownd...in consideration of some paynes taken of and concerning our Townes business...he and son Joseph to clear same accordingly."

In 1637 at a General Court, Newtowne [Cambridge]: "Abraham Shawe is graunted half of the benefits of all the coal or iron stone that may be found in the common lands." Savage says of this, "... and this would more stimulate his curiosity than increase his wealth had he not died the next year." He is said to have owned coal lands in England also.

He was alive 11-2-1638, when he sold to Ferdinando Adam "one portion...called an hill or Iland," but dead by 3-25-1639, when at the meeting of Assembly: "Edward

Alleyn, John Luson & Eleazer Lusher are deputed to Lay out grownds, appoynt lands, and to pforme & doe all Oth-er businesses as we are formerly committed vnto m^r Dalton & Edward Alleyn, & Abrah. Shawe, the sayd Abraham being dead & m^r Dalton [minister] removeing from vs..."

Thomas Lechford wrote in his Note Book, that Abraham Shawe sometime of Halifax in county of Yorke, clothier, and late of Dedham in New England, made his will about November 1638, mentioning eldest son Joseph Shawe, son-in-law Nicholas Byram, his attorney Mr. Best of Halifax, his daughters Martha Shaw and Mary, his son John and all his children. Lechford apparently drew up the will. Abstract of the will is given in New England Register, 2:180, with the notation that it is not dated. "Memorandum, that if it please Almyghtye God do take me to his mercye by death...That it is my minde and will that my estate shal be disposed of as followeth (that is to say), I bequeathe to my sonne John & Martha Shawe, being infants, ten pownds betweene them, also betweene the aforesaid Martha and Marye I leave as much quicke goods as shall be balance to eight pownds, also to Joseph in some goods, twelve pownds as may be thought fitt; funder, that John & Joseph shal have my lott att Dedham equally to be devided betweene them. Also that all the rest of my estate whatsoever be devided, proportionate, betwene all my children." Witnesses were Nicolas Byram and Joseph Shawe, both of whom with Edward Allen took the inventory in 1638. On 10-29-1640 Joseph Shawe and Nicholas Byram were appointed to administer the estate.

Children of Abraham and Bridget, all but Susanna recorded in the baptiamal register of Halifax, Yorkshire:

+ 1 Susanna.² See following.

2 Joseph, bap. 3-14-1618. D., Weymouth, 1653-4. M., Mary² (Nathaniel¹) Souther of Weymouth. One account says he d. in 12 days; another says they had 3 sons. Mary m. 2, 1654, John² (William¹) Blake (1618-1689); 1 dau. Hannah, who d. yg.

3 Grace, bap. 8-15-1621. D. 1682. M. cl 1650, William¹ Richards of Weymouth (d. cl 1681); 5 chil.

4 Martha, bap. 12-1-1623. D. yg.

5 Maria (Mary), bap. 6-18-1626. D. 1658. M. cl 1652, John² (Zachariah¹) Bicknell of Weymouth (1624-1678); 3-4 chil. He m. 2, 1659, Mary² (Richard¹) Porter; 9 chil.

6 John, bap. 2-16-1628. D. yg.

7 John, bap. 5-23-1630. D. 1704. M. cl 1650, Alice² (Nicolas¹) Phillips (d. 1704); 11 chil.

8 Martha, bap. 1-6-1632. D. 1698. (m. Thomas Vinson?)

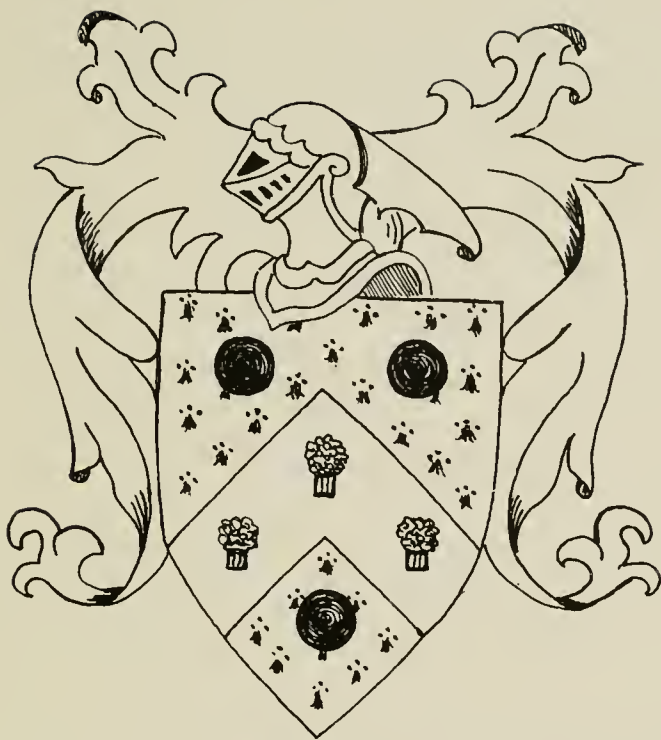
SUSANNA² SHAWE married before October 1638, probably in Dedham, Massachusetts, Nicholas Byram of Weymouth. He is said to have been born in England about 1610, the son of William and Mary Byram of county Kent. The marriage of Susanna and Nicholas is not of record, nor is it known when their first child was born, but Nicholas was called son-in-law in Abraham Shawe's will of 1638. Susanna was not mentioned in the will, probably because she had had her portion at her marriage. Nicholas died in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 4-13-1688, and Susanna died in 1698 or 1699. See BYRAM.

Susanna-2 Shawe	m. c1637, Nicholas-1 Byram
Susanna-2 Byram	m. 1678, Samuel-2 Edson
Elizabeth-3 Edson	m. 1705, Samuel-2 Packard
Bethiah-3 Packard	m. 1730, Wright-2 Bartlett
Samuel-3 Bartlett	m. 1757, Susanna-4 Dunbar
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.
 Chamberlain: History of Weymouth, Vol. 4.
 Winthrop's History, 1646.
 New England Register, 2:180; 48:346; 49:64
 Lechford's Note Book.
 Cambridge Town Records.
 Dedham Town Records.
 Dedham, Bridgewater, and Weymouth, Mass., Vital
 Records.

SHEAFE



ARMS: Ermine on a chevron gules, between three pellets, three garbs, or.

THOMAS^I SHEAFE was born about 1470, probably Cranbrook, Kent, England, where he died about 1520. He married about 1496, Alice (Hendley?), who survived him. As he had a son Gervase, and a Gervase Hendley is named in his will, as well as a "cousin Walter Hendley," it is possible that Alice's maiden name was Hendley.

Cranbrook is a pleasantly situated market town, in which is the old church of St. Dunstan's and a "Grammar School," which dates from 1574. It was the center of a very early cloth industry founded by men from Flanders (Flemings) who came to England during the reign of Edward III (1327-1377), among them being the Sheafe family. Some of the ancient cloth halls are still standing—one being Willesley House, which was inherited in 1616 by Edmund Sheafe, ancestor of Hannah-8 Celina Hall, and uncle of Elizabeth (Sheafe) Paine.

Thomas Sheafe's will dated Cranbrook, 4-5-1520, was proved 7-11-1520. He directed that he be buried before the Image of Our Lady of Pity, within St. Thomas' chancel in the church of St. Dunstons. He provided for his wife Alice and five children, all named, and the ages of sons Gervase and Richard given. The bequests include a great deal of real property, and such personal property as silver pots, spoons, etc.

Children of Thomas and Alice, prob. born Cranbrook:

- 1 John¹¹, c1498. D.1558. Named in brother Richard's will of 1557. Wife unknown. Son Ambrose b.c1525; dau. Alice.
- 2 Gervase, 1501. D. 1520-1524. No chil.
- 3 Dorothy, c1503. In father's will, 1520.
- 4 Mary, c1507. In father's will, 1520.
- + 5 Richard, September 1505. See below.

RICHARD^{II} SHEAFE was born in Cranbrook, Kent, September 1505. His father stated in his will that he was fourteen years of age at the last Feast of St. Michael, 29 September 1519. He married about 1530, and died in the summer of 1557, probably in Cranbrook. His widow, Elizabeth, was buried in Cranbrook on 10-12-1564.

Richard Sheafe of Cranbrook appears on the 1545 subsidy roll. In 1564 the church warden's accounts have this item: "Received of Thomas Sheafe four pounds as a bequest for the burial of his father and mother in the church, and for repairs to the church."

Richard's long will of 6-21-1557 provides for his wife Elizabeth and all his children; directed that he be buried in the chancel beside the body of his father, and provided for a priest "to sing divine service and mass...for my soul...for four years." (A provision also made by his father.) He left much land, and large bequests of both money and household silver. Son Thomas was named executor, and was charged with the bringing up of his five young sisters. Sir John Baker, Knight, and Richard Baker, Esquire, were named overseers. The will was probated in London on 9-24-1557.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth, b. Cranbrook:

- + 1 Thomas¹¹¹, 1532. See following.
- 2 Joan, c1534. M.c1554, Richard² (John¹) Knachbull. Dau. Anne, and probably other children.
- 3 Katherine, c1536. M.c1556, _____ Love.
- 4 Margery, 1538. D.1574, unm.
- 5 Margaret, 1540. M.1,1559, John Smersoll. M.,2, _____ Courthopp (d. bef. 1515).

- 6 Alice¹¹¹, 1541. D., 1604+. M., 1566, Richard² (William¹) Hovenden (d. 1598).
- 7 William, 1543. D. 1616. M. 1569, Katherine Courtopp (d. 1612). No chil. He had Willesley Hall from his step-father-in-law, Dr. Thomas Lange of Saint Cosmos and Domain-in-the-Blean, near Canterbury. He left it to Edmund^{1v} Sheafe, a Hall Ancestor.
- 8 Mary, 1545. D. 1615+. M. 1569, John Couchman (d. bef. 1615). Son William liv. 1615.
- 9 Anne, 1546. D., 1600 - 1615. M., _____ Gibbon.

THOMAS^{III} SHEAFE was born in Cranbrook, Kent, near 1532. He married about 1558, Mary Harmon, probably the daughter of Thomas and Catherine Harmon. [Thomas was son of William Harmon of Ellam, son of Henry, clerk of the Crown in the time of Henry VII. Thomas' wife was Catherine the daughter of Sir Edward Rogers, "Controller."] Edmund Sheafe placed a brass tablet to his mother's memory in St. Dunstan's church in Cranbrook, inscribed: "Mary Sheafe, the wife of Thomas Sheafe, who lived together nere xlv yeares, and had issue between them ix sons and vi daughters, she a grave and charitable Matron, dyed lxxii years of Age, November 1609. Impasivit, E. S."

Thomas Sheafe, the eldest son of a wealthy father, inherited all the Sheafe property in Cranbrook, besides a silver goblet, etc., and was charged as executor of the will with the upbringing of his five unmarried sisters. His will made in 1604, was proved in Canterbury on 10-3-1604. He left bequests to his wife Mary and all his living children, besides many relatives.

Children of Thomas and Mary, baps. in St. Dunstons' Church, Cranbrook, Kent, England:

- + 1 Richard^{1v}, c1558-9. See following.
- 2 Edmund, 3-17-1560. Bur., Cranbrook, 11-1-1626. M. 1, 1686, Elizabeth Taylor (bur., 1598); 5 chil. M. 2, 1599, Widow Jane Downe (d. 1600+); at least 1 son. M. 3, 1612, Widow Joan [Jordan] Kitchell (d., Guilford, Conn., 1659); 6 chil., including Joanna, c1614, who m. 1, c1634, William Chittenden, and 2, Abraham Cruttenden, both ancestors of Hannah Celina Hall. Joan was the mother also of 5 Kitchell children.
- 3 Thomas, 10-10-1562. D. 1639; bur., St. George's Windsor. He was Vicar of Welford from 1597; Dean of Windsor, 1615. M. 1, Maria² (Rev. William¹) Wilson (d. 1613); 8 chil. [Dau. Dorothy^v m. Rev. Henry Whitfield of Guilford, Conn.; son Edmund^v Sheafe, b. 1605, d., Boston, Mass., 1649.] M. 2, c1614, Anna Woodward; 1 son.

- 4 Joan^{iv}, 12-19-1562. M.cl580, Dr. Giles² (Rev. Richard¹) Fletcher (cl549-1610). Russian Ambassador during Elizabeth's reign; writer; uncle of dramatist John Fletcher; 3 sons, 2 daus.
- 5 Katherine, 5-13-1564. D.,1591. M. John Ruck; son Thomas Ruck b. 1590.
- 6 John, 9-9-1565. D.1604-9. M.1586, Goudhurst, Katherine Sanders; 4 sons, 3 daus. Katherine m., 2, 1609, Francis Birch.
- 7 Alexander, 12-15-1566. D.,1601. M.,1591, Phoebe² (William¹) Hyder; 4 sons, 2 daus.
- 8 Mary, 1-5-1568. Liv. 1615. M. George Roberts of Brenchley, Kent. Dau. Margaret Roberts m. Sir Walter Roberts of Glassenbury, knighted by James I.
- 9 Harman, 7-4-1570. M.,cl608, Mrs Sarah Gyllebrand.
- 10 Anne, 3-2-1572. Liv.,1615. M. Peter Courthopp, (liv. 1615); 2 sons, 2 daus.
- 11 Samuel, 2-21-1574. D. yg.
- 12 William, b. and d., 1575.
- 13 Benjamin, 8-18-1577. D. inf.
- 14 Elizabeth, b. cl579. M.cl602, Stephen Brett of New Romney, Kent.

RICHARD^{IV} SHEAFE was born about 1558 or 1559. He married in Cranbrook, Kent, 1-8-1581, Margery Roberts, possibly a sister of George Roberts who married his sister Mary Sheafe. Richard died between 2-8-1622 when he made his will, and 1-30-1627, when it was probated. He was survived by Margery. See ROBERTS.

His very long will names wife and children, as well as many relatives, leaving large legacies of both land and money.

Children of Richard and Margery, baps. in Cranbrook:

- 1 Joan^v, 1-13-1582. D.,1656. M. Jonas Bottings; (d bef. Joan); dau. Joan bur. 1658.
- 2 Katharine, 1-13-1582. D. 1613, unm.
- 3 Thomas, 6-5-1587. D. bef. 1635. M.,cl611, Mary² (Philip¹) Gibbons; 7 chil.
- + 4 Elizabeth, 10-26-1589. See following.
- 5 Anna, 2-20-1591. No further record.
- 6 Mary, 4-1-1593. M.,1612, Jeremy Giles, Tenterden.
- 7 Richard, 10-12-1595. D.,1646-7. Res: Rolvenden, Kent. M. Sarah Needler (liv.1663); 3 sons, 1 dau.
- 8 Margaret, 5-21-1598. D., Greenwich, Conn., 1682. M., 1632, Robert Kittchell (1601-1672), son of Joane [Jordan] Kittchell, 3d wife of Edmund^{iv} Sheafe; 2 sons, 2 daus. Res: Guilford, Conn.; Newark, N.J.
- 9 Ellen, 12-13-1601. M.cl620, John Jacob, Tenterden.

ELIZABETH^V SHEAFE was baptized on 10-26-1589, in Cranbrook, Kent. She married first, 1610, Timothy Collier, and had three children: 1, Timothy Collier, 1613; 2, Robert Collier, 1616; 3, Elizabeth Collier, 1618.

She married second, about 1619, Moses Paine, Gent., son of Nicholas Paine of Frittenden, Kent. She was his second wife. Elizabeth was buried in Tenterden, Kent, on 10-11-1632. Moses married his third wife, Mrs Judith Quincy, about 1642, probably in Braintree, Massachusetts, where he died on 6-21-1643. Judith afterwards married Mr Robert Hull, called "the Mint Master." She died on 11-29-1654. See PAINE.

Elizabeth ^V Sheafe	m. c1619, Moses-1 Paine
Stephen-2 Paine	m. 1651, Hanna-2 Bass
Lydia-3 Paine	m. 1689, Benjamin-2 Neale
Jonathan-3 Neale	m. 1741, Abigail-3 Pratt
Jerusha-4 Neale	m. 1764, Edward-5 Jenkins
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

American Genealogist, 22:85-94

Matthews' General Armoury. Coat of arms.

Braintree, Mass., Vital Records.

New England Register, 55:208-220, corrected in American Genealogist, 15:69-80.

SIMMONS

MOSES¹ SIMMONS, sometimes written Symonson in early records, was a Hollander from Leyden. His father is said to have been Willem Symonson "van der Wilde," who lived next to the Pilgrims' church in Leyden. Moses Simmons' wife, Sarah, may have been the daughter of one of the several Chandlers in Plymouth Colony. Moses died in Duxbury, Massachusetts, 1691. Thomas Simmons of Scituate, Massachusetts, may have been a brother.

Moses Simmons arrived in the Pilgrim ship Fortune, which landed at Plymouth on 11-9-1621, just a year after the ship Mayflower. He was immediately accepted as one of the community, being among the earliest settlers of Plymouth, and sharing in the first division of land made in 1623. He had a single man's share in the division of the cattle that came in 1627. Moses was one of the Francis Cooke group, to which went "four black heifers and two shee goats."

Governor Edward Winslow's account in 1646 shows that he was from Holland: "I could instance divers of their [Leyden] numbers that understood the English tongue, and betook themselves to the communion of our church, went with us to New England, as Godbert Godbertson, etc. [See PRIEST.] Yea at this very instant another called Moses Symonson, because a child of one that was in communion with the ... Church at Leyden, is admitted into church fellowship at Plymouth in New England, and his children also to baptism as well as our own, — and other Dutch also at Salem...."

He was one of the eight "Purchasers" who bought all the rights of the London Company in 1627 for £9000. He was a freeman at the incorporation of Plymouth in 1633, and taxed there in 1633 and in 1634. He settled before 1637 in Duxbury. He was one of the jury of twelve "to set forth highways about Plymouth, Ducksburrow and the Eele River." At Plymouth Court, 2-4-1639: "Moyses Symmons is granted fourty acres of land on Duxburrough side, lyeing next to the garden platts," and John Alden, William Brewster and one Basset were appointed to lay out his land. The next month he and two others were "psented for drinking [smoking] tobacco contrary to order." In 1643 he is on the list of those able to bear arms, in Duxbury. He was made freeman of Duxbury, 1646.

He was an original proprietor at Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1656, but though he is said never to have moved to that place, as "Duxburrow New Plantation" was established as Bridgewater, he probably did not have to. He is on the 1673 list of Bridgewater "allowed and approved inhabitants," to whom shares of the common lands were assigned. However, there is a record in 1660: "I, Moses Simmons of Duxburrow, in New Plymouth Colonie, with the consent of my wife Sarah, for valuable consideration have bargained, sold, to Nicholas Byram of Weymouth, my whole right of land in Bridgewater town."

In 1657 and again in 1662 he was appointed to survey highways in Duxbury. He was one of the twenty-six original purchasers of Menaskett on 3-7-1661. Later this was named Middleborough, and his property there, Lot 18, was "bounded with a red Oak and a Walnut tree marked." In 1677 this land belonged to John Soule, husband of his daughter Rebecca, who was dead before 1678. In 1665 a Middleborough jury was impaneled "for the laying forth a footway through the lands of Moses Simmons." He signed himself Moses Simmons, Sr., in acknowledging the gift of deed to his son John Simmons, who married Mercy Paebody in 1669.

In 1673 he paid Rice Sutter £3 damage in breach of promise for daughter Elizabeth. An Old Colony Deed of 12-30-1674 reads: "Moses Simmons of Duxburrow, Yoeman, for a marriage heretofore consumated between John Soule of Duxbury, and my eldest daughter Rebeckah, have given land at Namasmett [Middleborough] and places adjacent, granted by the Court of New Plymouth, unto the first comers, whereof I, the said Moses Simmons ame one, as by the records appear." On 12-4-1678 he deeded to his son Aaron Simmons "of Scituate, my one half share of land, etc," wife Sarah being mentioned. This was immediately deeded to Zachariah Jenkins of Sandwich, Aaron's wife, Mary, surrendering her dower in these lands the next day. This is the last mention of Moses' wife Sarah, and she is not mentioned in his will, therefore pre-deceased.

His will of 6-17-1689 was witnessed by Thomas Delano, David Alden, and Benjamin Chandler. He begins: "I, being aged and full of decays ... and not knowing of the Day of my Death...." He bequeathed to daughter Mary, wife of Joseph Alden, £4; to son Aaron, £4; to daughter Elizabeth, now wife of Richard Dwelly, 5s.; to daughter Sarah, now wife of James Nash, £2. 10s., "of which the said James hath £2. 5s. in his hands already"; to son John, £4, and he to be executor. Benjamin Chandler and David Alden made oath 9-15-1691; inventory of the estate was taken 9-10-1691, and amounted to £33. 11s. It was presented to the court for probate on 9-15-1691 by John

Simmons, "son of the deceased." From the small amount of the estate it is evident that he had disposed of most of his property to his children before his death.

Children of Moses and Sarah:

- 1 Moses². Will 1676, on eve of entering King Philip's War, beq. to wife and chil. M., cl663, Patience² (William¹) Barstow (1643-1676+); 5 chil. 1666 to 1676, the last posthumous.
- 2 Rebecca. "Eldest dau." in deeds, 1669 and 1674. M.1, cl655, John² (George¹) Soule (cl632-1707). He m.2, 1678, Esther² (Samuel¹) Nash, wid. of Abraham Sampson.
- 3 Mary. D., 1697. M., 1654, Joseph² (John¹) Alden, (cl628-1697); 7 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth. Father paid Rice Sutter £3. for breach of promise, 1673. M.as his 2d wife, 1690, Richard Dwelly, Jr. (d.1708); 8 chil. by his two wives.
- + 5 Aaron, cl638. See below.
- 6 Sarah, cl644. Liv. 1690. M.bef.1669, James Nash, Jr., (liv. 1690); son Simeon; dau. Sarah.
- 7 John, cl647. D., 1715. M., 1669, Mercy² (William¹) Paebody (1650-1728); 9 chil.

AARON² SIMMONS was born about 1638 in Plymouth Colony. He married in Scituate, Massachusetts, 12-24-1677, Mary, daughter of Walter Woodworth. Mary was born in Scituate on 3-10-1651. No record of the death of Mary or Aaron has been found, but it is known that Mary was a widow on 2-12-1719, and was alive on 1-1-1720. See WOODWORTH.

Aaron was living in Scituate on 12-4-1678 when his father deeded to him his "one half share of land," etc. Aaron immediately deeded this land to Zachariah Jenkins of Sandwich, Massachusetts, and the next day Mary surrendered her dower rights in the land. Obviously Aaron was being pressed to pay a debt, and his father came to his assistance.

In 1686 Mary had a bequest of £10 in the will of her father, Walter Woodworth, and in 1689 Aaron was left £4 in his father's will.

Children of Aaron and Mary, born in Scituate:

- + 1 Rebecca³, 12-2-1679. See following.
- 2 Moses, 2-24-1682. M.1712, Rachel³ (Jonathan², James¹) Cudworth (b.1689); 4 chil., 1718 - 1725.
- 3 Mary, 3-11-1684. Married.

- 4 Elizabeth³, 8-27-1686. M.1716, Jacob⁴ (John³, John², Anna¹) Vinall (b.1691); 5 chil. by 1725.
 5 Ebenezer, 6-10-1689. M.1714, Lydia² (John¹) Kent (b.1683); 9 chil.
 6 Lydia, 3-27-1693. M.1723, Ezekiel³ (Benjamin², Walter¹) Woodworth (b. Lebanon, Conn.)

REBECCA³ SIMMONS was born on 12-2-1679 in Scituate, Massachusetts. She married there on 1-1-1707, Timothy White, Jr., who was born there on 11-17-1679. They were married by the Reverend Nathaniel Pitcher of the Scituate First Church. Their gravestones in Scituate state that Timothy died on 8-14-1756, age 77, and Rebecca on 1-17-1760, in her 81st year. See WHITE.

Rebecca-3 Simmons	m. 1708, Timothy-3 White
Rebecca-4 White	m. 1740, Samuel-4 Jenkins
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Descendants of Moses Simmons
 Litchfield Genealogy
 Winslow's History
 Plymouth Court Records
 Scituate Town and Church Records
 Genealogical Advertiser, 2:89, 90 (Moses Simmons' will.)
 Plymouth Probate Records and Deed Records

SYLVESTER

RICHARD¹ SYLVESTER* was born in England, probably in one of the southwest counties. His wife Naomi, not definitely identified, may have been a Torrey. Savage suggests that she may have been a sister of William Torrey who came to New England in 1640, settled at Weymouth, Massachusetts, and had a daughter Naomi born in 1641. Richard and Naomi Sylvester are thought to have married about 1632 somewhere in Massachusetts. He died between 6-15-1663 and 9-27-1663. Naomi doubtless died shortly before 11-26-1668, the date her estate was inventoried.

Richard Sylvester came to New England in 1630, probably in the ship Mary and John which sailed from Plymouth, England, on 3-30-1630, and arrived in Nantasket Roads on 5-30-1630. The passengers on this ship were gathered from the southwestern counties of England, Devon, Dorset, and Somerset, under the influence of Reverend John White, vicar of Dorchester in Dorset. On arrival in New England, most of them settled at Dorchester in the Colony of Massachusetts Bay. Land at Dorchester was allotted to Richard Silvester, but it is not known that he occupied it, and it was taken later by one Jones. How soon he settled in Wessagusset, which in 1637 became the town of Weymouth, has not been determined, but it cannot have been long after he arrived, for he was married soon and his first child, Lydia, was born there on 12-8-1633.

On 10-19-1630 he applied with many others for admission as freeman, but he was not admitted as such until 4-1-1634, and this delay, when many were accepted immediately, may have been due to his removal to Wessagusset and to the fact that in 1631 it was voted "that none were to admitted until joining fellowship with one of the churches of Christ." In 1634, therefore, he must have been a member of the church.

* Richard Sylvester is the only immigrant ancestor whom Henry⁶ Baker Bartlett and Flora⁸ Rebecca Blake have in common, out of over two hundred direct ancestors in New England. For this reason, and because he had not been discovered as an ancestor of the latter, and therefore was not included in Ancestry of Edward Wales Blake and Clarissa Matilda Glidden (Sumner, 1948), his family has been given considerable space in this compilation.

Although many families were settled there, the first record of an allotment of land in Weymouth is in 1636 to a group of men, most of whom belonged to the "Hull Company," although Sylvester, who shared in this allotment, was not of that company. On 6-12-1636 it was voted to allot unto every householder six acres and three to each of those of his household under twelve. Twenty-four acres were allotted to Richard Silvester, No.12 on the list. On 9-28-1630 he sold his home lot in Weymouth to John Fussell, containing six acres, together with the housing thereon, for £60. Another distribution of land was made between 1642 and 1644. About 1643 his lands had increased to thirty-two acres.

While living in Weymouth he more than once came into conflict with the authorities of Massachusetts Bay Colony in Boston. On 3-5-1639 he was fined 12s., "for selling strong water," which fine he paid. Again on 6-4-1639, he was fined £10., "for speaking against the law about hogs, & against a perticuler magistrate," the three witnesses to have 6s. 8d. apiece; but on 9-3-1639 £6 of his fine was respited upon his good behavior, and he paid "the other £6 (sic)." It was probably considered a greater offense to speak against "a perticuler magistrate" than against the law about hogs, for a few years later he was one of the men appointed to enforce the regulations about hogs in Weymouth.

Deane states that he was in Weymouth in 1633, "and gained an unfortunate notoriety by espousing certain religious sentiments, too liberal for the age in which he lived. Mr Robert Lenthal, his minister at Weymouth, advanced the sentiment 'that all baptized persons should be admitted to the Communion without further trial....' This was a heresy to be noticed by Government, and he was ordered to retract in presence of the General Court; with which order he complied...Richard Silvester, who held the same opinion, adhered to it and in consequence was fined and disfranchised by the Government."

There seems to be no doubt that there were in Weymouth adherents of the Church of England as well as supporters of the Puritan theocracy, with a number who belonged to neither. The records show that an attempt was made to gather enough people there to form a church outside the Puritan fold, and which should not be dominated from Boston. At General Court, Boston, 3-13-1639, John Smyth "for disturbing the publike peace by combining with others to hinder the orderly gathering of a church at Waymoth, & to set vp another there, contrary to the orders heare established & the constant practise of all our churches & for the vndewe p'cureing of hands [signatures] of many to a blanke for that purpose," was

fined £20; Richard Silvester, "for going with Smyth to get hands to a blanke," was disfranchised and fined £2.

At Weymouth the Sylvesters had a maid-servant named Mary Lane who was to serve them four years or so, from about the beginning of March 1641; but Edward Poole of Weymouth, in the same month, "being desirous to marry her & to buy out her time of service," promised "to pay unto the said Richard Silvester for the same two hundred foot of boards and four pounds in money or such good commodities as he should like of upon Midsomer eve next & then the said Pole was to take her away & marry her." No record of such a marriage has been found, and Edward Poole on 12-5-1645 had a wife named Sarah. The children seem to have been alone in August 1642, when six-year-old Peter accidentally shot himself with his father's "fowling piece" while the parents were at church.

Eventually several Weymouth families moved to Scituate and Marshfield, in the freer colony of Plymouth. Deane says Silvester sold his farm in Weymouth to John Holbrook; and it was probably about this time that he moved to Marshfield. It is a matter of record that he was one of the "22 men propounded to take up their freedom in Marshfield," General Court, Plymouth, 6-5-1651. His new home was on the tract called "The Two Miles," now the northwest corner of the town of Marshfield.

In 1651 a commission was at work in Weymouth to settle certain small matters left unfinished or in dispute, and this commission found that Richard Silvester's wife had not waived her right of dower when he sold his land in Weymouth. She therefore signed a release with a mark. The clerk inserted the name "Emline" by the mark, which is manifestly an error, as the mother of Richard's children was Naomi, and that was the name of his widow.

He was made the surveyor of highways at Marshfield, 6-6-1654, and on 6-8-1655 became a constable.

In March 1661 his daughter Dinah, then almost nineteen, was before the Plymouth Court, charged with accusing the wife of William Holmes of witchcraft. The Plymouth authorities were wiser than the Salem magistrates thirty years later, and Dinah was obliged to retract and apologize, as well as to pay the costs of court. Thus a "witchcraft delusion" was probably averted.

His will, dated 6-15-1663 and proved 10-2-1663, bequeathed to all his living children. He appointed "Naomy my loving wife" sole executrix. The inventory of his personal effects amounted to £251. 4s. 5d.

That Naomi was not satisfied with the terms of her husband's will is shown in the following court record, Plymouth, 10-5-1663: "Memorand: that the Court doe consider of the condition of Naomy Silvester, widdow, her deceased husband haueing by his last will and testament

left, in an absolute way, but a smale inconsiderable p'te of his estate vnto her, that the Court take some prudent course that shee bee considered with that wch may bee thought convenient in that respect, shee haueing approued herselfe, as appeers by the testimony of some of her naighbours, to bee a frugall and laborious woman in the procuring of the said estate."

Evidently Edward and Lydia Wright took exception to the judge's action, for on 10-31-1666: "Edward Wright and Lydia his wife complained of Naomy Silvester Executrix of Richard Silvester, deceased, in an action upon the case to the damage of fifty pounds for unjustly detaining of cattle and other goods delivered to the said Richard and Naomi for the proper behoof of their daughter Lydia." The jury found for the plaintiffs in the sum of £10. 10s. There was some trouble at court, for under the same date: "William Ford constable of Marshfield complaineth against John Silvester and Naomy and Dinah Silvester his sisters in an action of the case to the damage of 100 pounds, for molesting and abusing him in the execution of his office by rescuing Naomi their mother, out of his hands, who were then arrested by him." The jury awarded damages of 40s. to the plaintiff, and the costs of the suit. It may be significant that Lydia, who had thirteen children by two marriages, named none Richard or Naomi.

Naomi's estate was appraised on 11-26-1668, at £87. 4s. 2d. Both inventories and Richard's will are given in full in New England Register, 85:252-6.

Children of Richard and Naomi:

- + 1 Lydia², Weymouth, 12-8-1633. See following.
- 2 John, Weymouth, 3-14-1634. D.1706. M.cl658, Sarah _____ (d.1706+); 6 chil. Inherited the homestead.
- 3 Peter, cl636. Accidentally shot himself in August, 1642, with father's "fowling piece" while parents were at church.
- 4 Joseph, Weymouth, 4-12-1638. Captain; tailor; innkeeper. D.1690, while serving as captain in Canada expedition under Sir William Phipps. M.cl663, Mary² (Wm.1 and Ann [Hubbard]) Barstow, b. Dedham, Mass., 12-28-1641; d. May 1715. He was appointed gdn. of nephew John Lowell, 1670, and he and bro. Israel chosen gdns. by bro. Benjamin, 1671. House burnt, K.Philip's War, 1676, listed at £100, double that of next highest. Became innkeeper, 1684. Rep. Gen.Court, 1689, 1690. Will, 7-22-1690; inv.1691, £434, incl. over 100 a., much livestock, two negro servants at £30. Children, see next page.

Children of Joseph² and Mary² (Barstow) Sylvester, born Scituate:

- 1 Joseph³, 11-11-1664. M.1690, Hannah³ (Joseph², Robert¹) Bartlett (both d.by 3-4-1754); 7 chil.
- 2 Mary, 12-24-1666. D., 6-20-1730, Hanover. M., Scituate, 1689, Benjamin³ (William² & unk. wife, Thomas (d.in Eng.) & Richardene¹) Curtis (1667-1716+); 11 chil. See end of sketch for descent to Flora-8 Rebecca Blake, who m., 1879, Henry-6 Baker Bartlett. See also footnote on page 111.
- 3 Anna, 5-5-1669. Liv. 1715. M., _____ Bates.
- 4 Naomi, bap. 1-19-1671. D. yg.
- 5 Solomon, bap. 3-31-1674.
- 6 Naomi, 3-5-1678. Bap. 6-16-1678. Liv. 1715. M.1705, Abner Turner.
- 7 Benjamin, 12-11-1680. Bap. 5-15-1681. D., Hanover, 1760. M.1, Scit., 1710, Jerusha² (Obadiah?) Wheaton; 1 son. M.2, 1718, Ruth³ (Joseph², Walter¹) Woodworth (1687-1762); 3 chil.
- 8 David, b. 4-20, bap. 6-10-1683. D. 1733, Hanover
- 9 Amos, 11-15-1685. Bap. 5-30-1686. D., Hanover, 1753. M. 1706, Elizabeth² (Joseph¹) Henschman, (1685-1762); 12 chil.

Children of Richard¹ and Naomi¹ Sylvester, continued:

- 5 Dinah², Weymouth, 4-2-1642. Liv., Milton, Mass., 1673. See page 113 for witchcraft case.
- 6 Elizabeth, Weymouth, 1-23-1644. M., Scituate, 1659, as 2d wife, John³ (John², Percival¹) Lowell, tanner of Boston; both living, Sudbury, Mass., 1700; 6 chil. (He m.1, 1653, Hannah² (Georgel) Proctor; 3 chil. He m., 3, 1664, Naomi² (William¹) Torrey, (b., 1664).
- 7 Israel, prob. Weymouth, c1645. D., Scituate, 1727. M., c1673, Martha _____ (liv. 1726); 11 chil.
- 8 Charity, c1648. Named in father's will, 1663; witness to deed, 1671.
- 9 Naomi, bap. Second Church, Scituate, now First Unitarian Church, Norwell, Mass., 4-14-1650. Living 1666. See page 114 for court incident.
- 10 Richard, Marshfield, c1652. D., unmar., 1678, Hull, Mass., at house of Edward Wright, who administered his estate.
- 11 Hester, bap. Second Church, Scituate, 3-26-1654.
- 12 Benjamin, b. on "The Two Miles," Scituate, (later in Marshfield), c1656; bap. Second Church, Scituate, 5-17-1657. Living, Scituate, 1733. M., 1, c1686, Lydia² (Richard¹) Standlack (1664-c1700); 4 chil. M.2, c1701, Mary [Standlack?]; 2 sons.

LYDIA² SYLVESTER was born on 12-8-1633 in Weymouth, Massachusetts. She married first in Scituate, Massachusetts, 9-4-1652, Nathaniel, son of Thomas Rawlins of Boston, Massachusetts. Nathaniel died on 12-23-1662 in Scituate. They had six children (given under Wright). Lydia married second on 5-25-1664 in Scituate, Edward¹ Wright. He is known to have died before 1704, but his death record has not been found, nor that of Lydia. See WRIGHT.

Lydia-2 Sylvester	m. 1664, Edward-1 Wright
Mercy-2 Wright	m. c1691, John-1 Bartlett
Wright-2 Bartlett	m. 1731, Bethiah-4 Packard
Samuel-3 Bartlett	m. 1757, Susanna-4 Dunbar
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Lineage to Flora-8 Rebecca Blake:

Joseph-2 Sylvester	m. c1663, Mary-2 Barstow
Mary-3 Sylvester	m. 1689, Benjamin-3 Curtis
Benjamin-4 Curtis	m. 1716, Hannah-4 Palmer
Rachel-5 Curtis	m. 1748, John-3 Gould
Rachel-4 Gould	m. 1776, Nathaniel-5 Goss
Lucinda-5 Goss	m. c1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 M. Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake
Flora-8 Rebecca Blake	m. 1879, Henry ⁶ Baker Bartlett

Authorities:

New England Register, 85:252 - 260
 Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., 347-8, 350.
 Records of Court of Assistants, Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2:82, 87.
 Chamberlain: History of Weymouth, Mass., 4:631-2
 Weymouth, Scituate, Norwell, and Marshfield, Mass.,
 Vital Records.
 Barry, History Sketches of Hanover, Mass., 400-2.

THAXTER

THOMAS¹ THAXTER, the son of Reverend John and Anne Thaxter, was baptized on 2-1-1595 in Bridgham, county Norfolk, England. The name of Thomas' wife was Elizabeth, thought by Savage to be Elizabeth Coffin. Thomas died in Hingham, Massachusetts, on 2-14-1654. On September 24th of that year Elizabeth married William Ripley, a weaver of Hingham. The marriage was recorded by Reverend Peter Hobart. William died on 7-20-1656, and on 1-20-1658 Elizabeth married her third husband, John Dwight of Dedham, who died on 1-24-1660. Elizabeth died on 7-17-1660, and it is said she drowned in a well.

Deacon Thomas Thaxter administered the estate of his brother, Reverend Daniel Thaxter, minister of Kirkby Norfolk, on 10-5-1625. It is recorded that he received property at Kirkby and Branmerton, Norfolk, after which his name does not appear in the records of the county. It could not have been long afterward that he and Elizabeth, with their two eldest children, arrived in New England, for he had settled in Hingham by 1638.

He was an original proprietor of Hingham, being allotted a house lot near the Training Field at Hingham Center in 1638, the record calling him a linen weaver. He was made a freeman on 5-8-1642, therefore already a member of the church, of which he was later the deacon. In 1647 he bought Captain John Mason's house, and made other land purchases. In 1649 he bought 20-1/2 acres from Elizabeth Merrick for £48. His home was near the old meeting house.

On 4-20-1654 is recorded "A petition to the Court for a division of the estate of Tho: Thaxter of Hingham, who died intestate, leaving an estate to the value of about £230. The widow to have 3rd pte. The eldest son double porcon, the other three children equall shares, Elizabeth, Sarah, Samuel; eldest Sonne out of his share to pay his bro. Samll £14, his sister Sarah £2, and his widow to have 40s. by yeare payd to hir during the time of her widdowhood." (She married the same year.) The inventory, 2-20-1654, amounted to £213. 18. 04. Widow Elizabeth deposed 3-9-1654. John Thaxter and Abraham Harden were appointed guardians of Samuel and Sarah.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth:

- 1 John², England, 1626. D.1687. Lieut.,1664. Capt., 1680. M.1648, Elizabeth² (Nicholas¹) Jacob (1637-1725); 12 chil. She m.2,as 2d wife,1691, Daniel² (Matthew¹) Cushing (1619-1693); no chil.
- 2 Elizabeth, cl629. Shared father's estate, 1654.
- 3 Thomas, 1632. D. 1647.
- 4 Sarah, Hingham, 1635. D.1678. M., 1655, Thomas² (John¹) Thurston of Medfield (1633-1704);10 chil.
- 5 Daniel, 1638. D.1663. Not named in est.admin.1654.
- + 6 Samuel, Hingham, 5-19-1641. See below.

SAMUEL² THAXTER was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, on 5-19-1641. He married there on 12-19-1666, Abigail, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Warren) Church. The marriage was recorded by Reverend Peter Hobart. Abigail was born in Plymouth, Massachusetts, on 6-22-1647, and died in Hingham on 12-25-1677. Samuel married second, in Hingham, 6-13-1678, Deborah, daughter of Thomas Lincoln. Deborah was born on 8-3-1645 and died in Hingham on 12-7-1694. Samuel died there on 5-27-1725, "age 84." See CHURCH.

Samuel's father died when he was not quite thirteen and his eldest brother John was appointed the guardian of Samuel and his sister Sarah. He became a cordwainer and wheelwright by trade, and served as constable in Hingham in 1671. He lived in the family homestead, and there he had his shop. He fought in King Philip's War in 1676. See Note K. P., for his experience with sixteen other young men of Hingham, capturing a large number of Indians, "with no help from Church."

His will of 7-12-1723 was exhibited for probate in Boston, 10-6-1725, by his son David. He bequeathed to his daughter Sarah Dunbar £80, and an equal amount to his daughters Deborah Beal and Abigail Thaxter, among other bequests; his son David to be executor.

Children of Samuel and first wife Abigail, born in Hingham:

- 1 Abigail³, 9-29-1667. D. inf.
- + 2 Sarah, 11-16-1668. See following.
- 3 Abigail, 11-18-1670. D. inf.
- 4 David, 4-6-1672. D.,1760. M.,1695, Alice³ (John², Thomas¹) Chubbock (1671-1745); 2 daus.; 1 son.
Executor of father's estate, 1654.
- 5 Mary, 5-16-1674. D. inf.
- 6 John, 7-27-1675. D. inf.
- 7 Samuel, 4-23-1677.

Children of Samuel and second wife Deborah, born in Hingham:

- 8 Deborah³, 7-24-1679. D.1753. M., as 2d wife, 1717, Joseph³ (Caleb², John¹) Beal (1672-1737); no chil.
 9 Samuel, 2-19-1682. D. 1694.
 10 Abigail, 2-8-1685. M., as 2d wife, 1731, Edward³ (Henry², Samuel¹) Ward (b.1672); no chil.

SARAH³ THAXTER was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, on 11-16-1668. She married there on 3-25-1691, Peter son of Robert Dunbar. Peter was born in Hingham on 9-6 or 9-8-1668, and died there on 4-23-1719. See DUNBAR.

Sarah-3 Thaxter	m. 1691, Peter-2 Dunbar
David-3 Dunbar	m. 1738, Susanna-4 Hayward
Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1757, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

- Wheeler: Thaxter Genealogy (1898), p. 41-2.
 History of Town of Hingham, Mass., published by the town.
 Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass., 3:229-230.
 New England Register, 8:128
 Mayflower Descendant, 23:145 (Samuel's marriage, will, etc.)
 Suffolk Deeds, Liber 1:82.
 Hingham, Mass., Vital Records. (New England Register, 2:253.

WARREN

RICHARD¹ WARREN the twelfth signer of the Mayflower Compact, was born in England, perhaps in London. The identity of his wife Elizabeth has never been definitely established. He died in Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1628, and Elizabeth never married again, a remarkable circumstance in those early days. She died at the age of about ninety, at Dartmouth, Massachusetts, 10-2-1673.

Richard Warren is sometimes called "the grave Richard Warren," and is usually given the title of respect, "Master," as was his wife. Banks wrote: "He was a merchant from London. Extensive search of every available source of information - registers, chancery and probate in London courts - have proved fruitless in identifying him."

Bradford wrote: "Mr Richard Warren lived some four or five years and had his wife come over to him by whom he had two sons before he dyed: and one of them is married and hath two chdn. So his increase is four, but he had five daughters more come over with his wife, who are all married and living and have many chdn."

From "Journal of the Pilgrims": "Richard Warren was one of the three from London, and one of the ten principle men who with Captain Standish, two mates, one gunner, and three Saylers went out in the Shallop, 6 December 1620, on their final trip of discovery, and who first landed on the Rock, in Plymouth. He was one of the third exploring party, which was surprised by the Indians 18 December 1620."

From Mourt's Relation: "Richard Warren was a member of the third exploring party sent out while the Mayflower lay at anchor in Cape Cod harbor. This party set out in the shallop on Wednesday, 6 December 1620; after many hardships, including a fight with the Indians early Friday morning, landed at Plymouth on the following Monday, 11 December 1620." (These are the first ancestors giving eligibility to the Society of Colonial Wars and similar patriotic societies.) "Richard Warren was a useful instrument, and during his life bore a deep share in the difficulties and troubles of this first settlement." (Mourt's Relation.)

In the land allotments of 1624 he had two shares for the Mayflower and five for the Anne. In the division of the cattle in 1627: "The ninth lot fell to

Richard Warren and his companye joined with him his wifeTo this lot fell one of the four black Heyfers that came in the Jacob, caled the smooth horned Heyfer, and two shee goats."

Mrs Elizabeth Warren and her five daughters came on the Anne which with the Little James came in 1623. She remained a widow, and seems to have been a good business woman as well as a good mother. She saw to it that all her daughters were married well, and were well supplied when they married. Her name was often mentioned in the Plymouth records. For example, 3-8-1637: "It is agreed upon consent of the whole Court that Elizabeth Warren, widow, relict of M^r Richard Warren, deceased, shall be entered and stand and be purchaser instead of her said husband, as well because that (hee dying before he had pformed said bargain) the said Elizabeth pformed the same after his decease, as also for the establishing of the lotts of lande given formerly by her sonnes in law, Richard Church, Robert Bartlett and Thomas Little in marriage wth their wives, her daughters." And, 5-5-1640: "Richard Church, Robert Bartlett and Thomas Little and Mrs Elizabeth Warren are graunted enlargements at the heads of their lotts to the foot of the Pyne Hills."

"Mrs Warren, forty-eight years old at her husband's death, survived him forty-five years; and when at the rare age of ninety-three, she was borne up Burial Hill, it was entered on the Colonial records that she, 'having lived a Godly life, came to her grave as a shock of corn fully ripe.' For some unexplained reason, her funeral was not until the twenty-third day after her death." (Goodwin.)

Several Presidents were descended from Richard Warren, among them Ulysses Simpson Grant and Franklin Delano Roosevelt, the latter through five lines.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth:

- 1 Mary², Eng. D.Plymouth, 3-27-1683. M.1628, Robert Bartlett (d.Plymouth, 1676, age 73); 8 chil.
- 2 Anne, Eng. Liv. 1676. M., 1633, Thomas Little (d. 1672); 1 son.
- 3 Sarah, Eng. Liv. 1696. M., 1634, John² (Francis¹) Cooke (c1607-1695); 5 chil.
- + 4 Elizabeth, Eng. See following.
- 5 Abigail, Eng. Liv. 1693. M., 1639, Anthony Snow, (d.1692); 6 chil.
- 6 Nathaniel, Plymouth, 1624. D.1667. M.1645, Sarah² (John¹) Walker (d.1700); 11 chil.
- 7 Joseph, Plymouth, c1627. D., 1689. M., c1651, Priscilla² (John¹) Faunce (c1633-1707); 6 chil.

ELIZABETH² WARREN was born in England, the date not known. She came with her mother and four sisters in the ship Anne in 1623. She married in Plymouth, 10-4-1632, Richard Church. He was born about 1608 in England, and died in Dedham, Massachusetts, on 12-27-1668. Elizabeth died in Hingham, Massachusetts, on 3-4-1670. It is recorded that "they raised most of their fifteen children." See CHURCH.

Elizabeth-2 Warren	m. 1632, Richard-1 Church
Abigail-2 Church	m. 1666, Samuel-2 Thaxter
Sarah-3 Thaxter	m. 1691, Peter-2 Dunbar
David-3 Dunbar	m. 1738, Susanna-4 Hayward
Susanna-4 Dunbar	m. 1757, Samuel-3 Bartlett
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Haxtun: Signers of the Mayflower Compact.

Ames: The Mayflower and her Log.

Bradford: History of Plimoth Plantation.

G. E. Bowman, Pilgrim Notes and Queries, March 1914, page 46.

Goodwin: Pilgrim Republic.

Banks, English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers: 92.

Illinois Mayflower Society Index, 1947, 290, 395.

Mourt's Relation. (Composed of Governor William Bradford's daily journal, and four narratives by Governor Edward Winslow. Covers the period from 11-20-1620 to 12-21-1621.)

See Note on Mayflower Compact.

WHITE

WIDOW JOAN WHITE died about 1637 in England. Her inventory was taken on 12 Charles I (1-4-1637), and her nuncupative will was proved on 5-2-1637. Joan declared "a little before her death," twenty shillings were to go to eldest son Richard White; twelve pence to son Gawen White, "if he were living"; to daughter Agnes, her best petticoat; daughter Alice to be residuary legatee and executrix.

GOWEN¹ WHITE (spelled variously Going, Gawen, Gowin, etc) married in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 10-15-1638, Elizabeth [Ward?], identity not known, but born in England about 1600. Gowen died shortly before 12-8-1664, in Scituate, survived by Elizabeth.

The marriage is recorded in Reverend John Lothrop's notes: "Goeing White and Elizabeth, servaunt to M^r Hatherlye, and John Winchester & Hannah Syllice marryed here att Situate by Maister Ginnings Octob 15, 1638. Pope gives her name as Ward, but the record does not name her and she may have been one of the wards of wealthy Timothy Hatherly, uncle of Edward Jenkins' wife. An Elizabeth Ward, age thirty-eight, came to New England in the ship Increase with the family of Thomas Josselyn, 1635.

From the wording of his mother's will, it would appear that Gowen White had left England before 1637. He was called a planter in the Massachusetts records, and was an original proprietor of Scituate. He was made a town officer in 1644, and the same year appointed constable for the town by the Plymouth Court. He was one of the Conihassett Partners in 1646. (See Note, C. P.)

Other records: 9-7-1641, "Gowen White for his assault upon Willm Holmes is fyned by the court five shillings." 6-7-1648, "Gowin White complaynes against Samuel House in an action of tresspas --- to the damag of tenn pounds." In 1650 he purchased a large farm "situated south of Dwelley's Creek," from William Richards, "who went to Plymouth." 3-4-1651, "Wee present Gowin White and Zach. Hicks of the Towne of Scituate for traveling from Waymouth to Scituate on the Lords day." 12-9-1654, "Goyen White, planter, of Scituate" gave a deed to Joseph Tilden "for his dwelling house, upland about 45 acres, marsh about 30 acres, &c, which he had bought of William Richards."

The inventory of his personal estate was taken by

James Cudworth on 12-8-1664 and presented to the court on 3-3-1665 by Timothy and Joseph White. The amount was £59. He evidently distributed his property among his children before he died, for he left no will.

Children of Gowen and Elizabeth:

- 1 Elizabeth². M., 1662, Thomas Pinson Jr. (b. 1640); 7 chil. He m. 2, 1693, Sarah Turner.
- + 2 Timothy, say between 1640 and 1650. See below.
- 3 Joseph. D., 11-11-1711. M., 1, 1660, Mary or Elizabeth Rogers (d. 1677); 3 chil. 2nd wife Susanna d. 1698. M. 3, 1699, Elizabeth³ (John², Wid. Anna¹) Vinal.
- 4 Sarah. D. bef. 1699. "Sarah Whitte" m. 1673, John³ (John², Thomas¹) Bailey (d. 1718); 9 chil. He m., 2, 1699, Ruth² (Jeremiah¹) Clothier.

TIMOTHY² WHITE, perhaps named for Timothy Hatherly, was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, probably between 1640 and 1650, although no record of his birth has been found. He married, Scituate, 1-1-1678, Abigail Rogers. Some accounts say she was the daughter of John Rogers of Marshfield. The Litchfield Genealogy asserts that Timothy White's daughter Elizabeth was the granddaughter of John Rogers of Marshfield. The Scituate record of the marriage merely gives Abigail Rogers, and records a marriage in 1681 of Nathaniel Chamberlain to "Abigail, daughter of John Rogers of Marshfield." Timothy died in Scituate on 6-13-1704, but the death of Abigail has not been found. See ROGERS.

In 1673 he was on a coroner's inquest with Edward Jenkins and Joseph White. In 1674 he witnessed the receipt of Mary, wife of Nathaniel Fox, for her share of the estate of John Rogers, her father. Again in 1675, he was a witness to the receipt of Mary and sister Ann.

He served in King Philip's War, 1675-76, and was in a list presented to the court and Governor Josiah Winslow, of those who sustained losses in that war. He had "received damage in his hed by a shott." In 1733 "Naragansett Township No. 7," now Gorham, Maine, was assigned by lot to veterans of King Philip's War, or to their heirs. The only grantee from Scituate was "Timothy White, for his father Timothy." Although he was dead by this time, Timothy² had been in possession of his father's Conihassett farm, on which he lived. His brother Joseph lived near him.

The inventory of Philip Phibens, taken in 1684, has an item due the estate of £2. 10s., "in Timothy White's hands." Also due to Timothy White for funeral charges, and for "tendence and other trouble," 13s., and 15s., explanation being lacking on this matter.

His will of 5-16-1704, probated 9-2-1704, provided

for his wife Abigail, and his children: Timothy (executor), Abigail White, Sarah White, and Elizabeth White; his daughters to have his land at Drinkwater, "formerly the land of Cornett Robert Stetson, but now in my possession."

Children of Timothy and Abigail, born in Scituate:

- + 1 Timothy³, 11-17-1679. See below.
- 2 Abigail, 10-31-1682. M.1705, John Hall; 9 chil.
- 3 Sarah, 4-26-1685. D.1763. M.,1710, Joseph⁴ (Nathaniel³, Joseph², Nathaniel¹) Tilden (1685-1764); 3 sons, 1 dau.
- 4 Elizabeth, 10-9-1688. M.1712, James³ (Jonathan², James¹) Cudworth (b.1682); 2 sons. (Litchfield Genealogy states this Elizabeth was granddaughter of John Rogers of Marshfield.)

TIMOTHY³ WHITE was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, 11-17-1679. He and Rebecca Simmons were married there on 1-1-1708 by Reverend Nathaniel Pitcher of the First Church. Rebecca was born in Scituate on 12-2-1679, the daughter of Aaron Simmons. Timothy died on 8-14-1756, "age 77," and Rebecca on 1-17-1760, "in her 81st year," according to their gravestones in Union Street Cemetery at Scituate Harbor. See SIMMONS.

Being an only son, he succeeded to the farm, as did his son Timothy, grandson Timothy, and great-grandson, Timothy. Deane says the homestead was "on the road by Joseph Tilden's."

Bodge writes of Narragansett Township No. 7: "This township was assigned by lot at the memorable meeting at Luke Verdey's 10-17-1733 to grantees resident in the towns of Barnstable, Yarmouth, Eastham, Sandwich, Plymouth, Tisbury, Abingdon, Duxbury, and 'one from Scituate.' The committee chosen to manage the affairs of this township were Colonel Shubael Gorham, Mr Timothy White, and Mr Robert Standford. The township adjoins Falmouth and the Presumpscot River." There follow the names of the towns, with the grantees, and names of the veterans. Under the town of Scituate the only name is "Timothy White, for his father Timothy," and he was assigned Lot No. 116. What became of this property has not been ascertained.

The inventory of his estate is given as £10586-10-0, "being reduced to lawful money, £1411-10-0." Both were huge amounts for the times. The estate was administered by his only son Timothy. On 9-29-1756 a petition for division of the estate was signed by all the heirs.

Children of Timothy and Rebecca, born in Scituate:

- 1 Timothy⁴, 10-4-1708; bap.adult, 5-29-1737. D.1774. M.,1732, Sarah⁴ (Joseph³, Samuel², Thomas¹) Clapp (d.1740+); only son Timothy⁵ (d.,1785) owned the farm, as did his son Timothy⁶.
- 2 Elizabeth, 7-18-1710. D.,1789. M.,1732, Joseph⁴ (Joseph³, John², Thomas¹) Baily (1704-82); 8 chil.
- 3 Abigail, 6-29-1712. M.,1736, Samuel Ellms of Boston. Son Samuel b., Scituate, 1743.
- 4 Mary, 9-9-1714. D.,1786. M.,1736, Ebenezer⁴ (Joseph³, John², Thomas¹) Baily (1714-1772); 2 sons.
- + 5 Rebecca, 10-29-1717. See below.
- 6 Desire, 1-13-1720. D.,1780+. M.,1742, Eleazer⁴ (Nicholas³, Josiah², Lawrence¹) Litchfield (c1715-1780); 7 chil. He adm. est. of Timothy White.
- 7 Sarah. M.1746, Capt. George Morton.

REBECCA⁴ WHITE was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, on 10-29-1717. She married there on 3-2-1740, Samuel, son of Edward Jenkins. Samuel was born in Scituate on 8-13-1710. Their deaths are recorded in Scituate, Rebecca's in 1802, and "Deacon Samuel Jenkins" in 1805—the month and day not given. See JENKINS.

Rebecca was baptized adult in Scituate, 6-6-1742.

Rebecca-4 White	m. 1740, Samuel-4 Jenkins
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Winslow Papers.

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass.

Rev. John Lothrop's Church Records.

G. A. Moriarty in American Genealogist, 17:198.

New England Register, 41:282.

Litchfield Genealogy, p. 156.

Bodge: King Philip's War, p. 438.

Pope: Plymouth Scrapbook.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

History of Gorham, Maine.

Plymouth Colony Records.

Plymouth Probate, #22555-1/2, #22623.

Scituate Vital Records.

WILLIS

JOHN¹ WILLIS of Duxbury, Massachusetts, had brothers named Nathaniel, Francis, Lawrence and Jonathan. There was also a George Willis in Sudbury, Massachusetts. It is not known where they were born. John Willis married on 1-2-1637, Elizabeth Hodgkins, widow of William Palmer, Junior, whom she had married in 1633.* Elizabeth is presumed to be the sister of William Hodgkins of Plymouth, Massachusetts. No details of her birth or death can be found. John Willis, doubtless this one, married in Boston, Massachusetts, "1654, 11th: 11th Month [February], by Capt. Humph' Atharton," Hannah Elsse. Pope suggests that this John Willis may be the son of George Willis of Sudbury. John Willis died between 6-15-1692 and 9-20-1693, the dates of his will, in which his wife is not named, hence probably dead. See HODGKINS.

Deacon John Willis and wife were living in Duxbury, Massachusetts, in 1637. He was one of the appraisers of the estate of William Palmer, Junior, January 1637. In 1638 he brought suit in his wife's name against the executors of the estate, but the suit was not allowed. Francis Cooke was a member of the jury.

John had two grants of land in 1640, one "lying on the N W side of the Northhill in Duxburrow," the other a grant of fifty acres at Namassacuset River. He was an original proprietor of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, then called Satucket, in 1645. (See Note on Bridgewater) Bridgewater was incorporated as a town in 1656, and in 1657 he sold Duxbury property to William Paybody and removed to Bridgewater. In 1665, "John Willis of Duxborough" sold his fifty acres at Duxbury to Robert Barker "with the consent of my wife." He was a sharer in the "Outer Lands," in 1683. (See Note on Outer Lands.)

He was one of the first freemen in Bridgewater, with Samuel Edson, Thomas Hayward and Mark Lathrop. He was the first deacon of the Bridgewater church. He was the first Representative of Bridgewater, 1657, and represented the town in the Old Colony Court at Plymouth for twenty-five years. In 1660 he was appointed to administer oaths, hear petty cases, and solemnize marriages.

* They had a son William and perhaps a daughter Rebecca. Pope says John Willis' step-daughter Rebecca Palmer was a servant to Mr John Mayo in 1651.

In 1666 he served on the Council of War, Edward Jenkins being another member of the Council. In 1676 he was appointed together with William Brett and Samuel Edson to distribute Bridgewater's share of the contribution "for the distresses of the Indian Wars."

His will, dated Bridgewater, 6-15-1692, named his son Nathaniel executor; left to son John "the land his house stands on"; to Nathaniel the homestead; mentioned Nathaniel's sons Nathaniel, Jonathan and John; to Joseph "land at Farfield as we go to Taunton"; mentioned Joseph's "eldest son Joseph"; to Comfort fifteen acres, at Indian Field; youngest son Benjamin; to eldest daughter Hannah Hayward the household goods; daughter Elizabeth Harvey; grandchild Patience Augur [Alger]; the rest of the estate to be divided between three daughters, Hannah Hayward, Sarah Ames and Elizabeth Harvey. Mention was made of "the pond that divides me and Benjamin." Witnesses were Captain Thomas Hayward and Elihu Brett, both of whom made oath to the will on 9-20-1693.

Children of John and Elizabeth:

- 1 John². D.cl712. M.,1654, Experience² (Nicholas¹) Byram (d.cl712); 4 chil. See Note, K. P. War.
- 2 Nathaniel. D.,1716. Wife Lydia d.,1716+; 6 chil.
- 3 Joseph. D.,Taunton, 1705. M. Sarah² (Thomas¹) Lincoln (b.1645). "Eldest son Joseph" liv. 1692.
- 4 Comfort. Liv.1692. M.,————; at least 3 sons.
See Note K. P. War, for mss. attributed to him.
- 5 Benjamin, cl658. "Youngest son" in father's will.
D.1697. M.cl693, Susanna² (Thomas¹) Whitman (d., 1697+); 4 chil.
- + 6 Hannah. See below.
- 7 Elizabeth. D.,cl719. M.,1679, Thomas (William², Thomas¹) Harvey (1641-1728); 8 chil.
- 8 Sarah. Liv.1692. M.cl671, John² (William¹) Ames, (b.1647); 8 chil. See Note, K. P. War.

HANNAH² WILLIS was probably born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, but the date has not been found. Her father called her "eldest daughter" in his will of 1692. She married about 1663, Nathaniel Hayward, born about 1640, the son of Thomas Hayward. No death records have been found for them. See HAYWARD for descent to Henry-6 Baker Bartlett.

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.

Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass.

Winsor: History of Duxbury, Mass.

Bridgewater, Mass., Vital Records.

Plymouth, Mass., Court Records.

WOODWORTH

WALTER¹ WOODWORTH died in Scituate, Massachusetts, shortly before 3-2-1686. Although possibly he may have been married twice, no wife's name has been recorded. His wife was alive in 1676, but is not mentioned in his will of 1685, nor in the probate in 1686.

He may have come from county Kent, England, for he settled among the "Men of Kent," on Kent Street, which lay along the waterfront in Scituate. He had the third lot on the south side of Meetinghouse Lane in 1635, and also had land on the First Herring Brook, thirty rods below Stockbridge's mill, and on the north side of Walnut tree hill. In early times this was called Walter Woodworth's Hill. In 1640 he was assessed 9 s. tax.

He was made freeman on 3-2-1641, hence in addition to being a landowner, must have been a church member as early as that, although the first record of his being a member of the First Church of Scituate is in 1654. In 1643 he was on the list of those "able to bear arms,"—ablebodied males over twenty-one. He was a town officer in 1645; was appointed surveyor of highways in 1646 and again in 1656. His name is frequently found in the records as on juries, and otherwise.

In 1673 with Josiah Winslow and twenty-seven others he was at Plymouth Colony Court to establish right to land in Little Compton (now in Rhode Island). His son Benjamin Woodworth lived there in 1692.

His will of 11-26-1685, probated on 3-2-1686, left land to four sons, called Thomas "my eldest son," but appointed Benjamin executor, directing him "to pay Joseph and mysix daughters Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary, Martha, Mehitable & Abigail £10 apeace." As no wife was named, she was presumably dead. In the will, which was not written by him, the name is spelled "Woodward," which may have been the spelling in England. He signed with an X, perhaps because he was too ill to write. The name appended to the will was spelled "Woodworth." The inventory showed considerable property in land.

Children of Walter, from various sources:

- 1 Thomas², cl640. Called "Eldest son" in father's will, 1685. His house burnt by the Indians, King Philip's War, 1676. D., 1719. M., 1666, Deborah² (John¹) Damon (1645-1696+); 10 chil.
- 2 Sarah, say cl637-1642. Prob. married before 1685.
- 3 Elizabeth, cl640. Had illeg. child cl675. Liv. in 1685, perhaps married. No further record found.
- 4 Joseph, cl644. Will probated 1718. M. 1670, Sarah² (John¹) Stockbridge (b. 1645); 8 chil.
- 5 Benjamin, cl648. Executor of father's will, 1686. D. 1729. M. 1, Deborah _____; 2 daus. bap. 1682. M. 2, bef. 1692, Hannah _____; 11 chil. [That the second wife was a Damon is asserted by one compiler, who draws attention to the children's names: Benjamin, Ichabod, Ebenezer, Amos, Ezekiel, Caleb, Hannah, Ruth, Judith, Margaret and Priscilla.]
- + 6 Mary, Scituate, 3-10-1651. See below.
- + 7 Martha, cl656. See following MARY.
- 8 Isaac, cl659. D. Norwich, Conn., 1714. M. cl686, Lydia _____; 9 chil.
- 9 Mehitable, Scituate, 8-15-1662. Records show she was frequently ill. Unmar. 1685. Part of the indictment of Mary Ingram for witchcraft (of which she was acquitted) was: "... by the help of the Devil in a way of witchcraft or sorcery maliciously procured much hurt, mischief & pains unto the body of Mehitable Woodworth, daughter of Walter Woodworth."
- 10 Walter, "Jr." in records. Had three children.
- 11 Robert? Perhaps son. Had children.
- 12 Abigail, cl664. M., 1695, John² (Abraham¹) Jackson of Plymouth.

MARY² WOODWORTH was born on 3-10-1651 in Scituate, where she married on 12-24-1677, Aaron, son of Moses Simmons. Aaron was born about 1638 in Plymouth Colony, perhaps in Duxbury, and died before 2-12-1719. Mary was living on 1-1-1720, but their deaths do not seem to be of record. Mary's father left her £10. in his will of 1685. See SIMMONS.

MARTHA² WOODWORTH was born in Scituate about 1656, and married there in June 1679, Lieutenant Zachary Damon, born in Scituate in 1654, the son of Sergeant John Damon. Zachary died in Scituate on 9-3-1731. No record of the death of Martha has been found. By her father's will of 1685, Martha received ten acres of land besides the £10. bequeathed to each daughter. See DAMON.

Mary-2 Woodworth	m. 1677, Aaron-2 Simmons
Rebecca-3 Simmons	m. 1708, Timothy-3 White
Rebecca-4 White	m. 1740, Samuel-4 Jenkins
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Martha-2 Woodworth	m. 1679, Zachary-2 Damon
Martha-3 Damon	m. 1705, Edward-3 Jenkins
Samuel-4 Jenkins	m. 1740, Rebecca-4 White
Edward-5 Jenkins	m. 1764, Jerusha-4 Neale
Lucy-6 Jenkins	m. 1786, Samuel-4 Bartlett
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hannah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., 391.

Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, 180.

Research by James R. Pierce, Pasadena, Calif.

Plymouth Colony Records, 8:135.

Scituate, Mass., and Norwich, Conn., Vital Records.

EDWARD WRIGHT

EDWARD¹ WRIGHT of Scituate, Massachusetts, married there on 5-25-1664, Lydia Sylvester, as her second husband. Lydia was born on 12-8-1633, in Weymouth, Massachusetts, the daughter of Richard and Naomi Sylvester. She had married first in Scituate, 9-4-1652, Nathaniel son of Thomas Rawlins of Boston. They had six children. (See below.) Nathaniel died in Scituate on 12-23-1662. No death records have been found for Edward and Lydia, but Edward is known to have died before 1704. See SYLVESTER.

Edward Wright was a farmer in Scituate. But few records can be found. On 10-31-1663, "Edward Wright and Lydia his wife complained of Naomy Silvester, executrix of Richard Silvester, deceased, in an action upon the case to the damage of fifty pounds for unjustly detaining of cattle and other goods delivered to the said Richard and Naomi for the proper behoof of their daughter Lydia." The jury found for the plaintiffs in the sum of £10. 10s. It may be significant of the relations between the Wrights and the Sylvesters that Lydia named none of her thirteen children for her parents.

The Wright's house and barn were burned by the Indians in King Philip's War, 1676. Deane says "this family removed early." However, they were certainly living in Scituate in 1678, and Lydia's brother Richard is said to have died at their house there. Edward Wright administered Richard's estate on 1-24-1679.

Children of Lydia (Sylvester) and first husband, Nathaniel Rawlins:

- 1 Elizabeth³ Rawlins, Scituate, 3-1-1654. Bap., Second Church of Scituate (now Norwell), 2-24-1656; taken there by gr.father Richard Sylvester. D.1660.
- 2 Ruth Rawlins, 9-27-1655. D.1714. M.c1675, Samuel² (John¹) Marshall of Boston (1653-cl741); 9 chil.
- 3 Lydia Rawlins, bap. Second Church, 11-23-1656.
- 4 Patience Rawlins, bap. Second Church, 7-4-1658.
- 5 Nathaniel Rawlins, bap. Second Church, 12-11-1659. D. 1661.
- 6 Elizabeth Rawlins, June 1661. D.1700. M.,1679, as 2d wife, Dea.James Torrey Jr.(1644-1719);11 chil. He m.3,1701, Mrs Eunice Deane (1660-1732); 1 dau.

Children of Edward and Lydia Wright, all baptized at Second Church of Scituate, now First Unitarian Church of Norwell, Massachusetts:

- 1 Margaret² Wright, bap. 6-11-1665.
- + 2 Mercy Wright, bap. 6-10-1666. See below.
- 3 Hannah Wright, bap. 8-4-1667.
- 4 Grace Wright, bap. 6-20-1669.
- 5 David Wright, bap. 7-3-1670.
- 6 Edward Wright, bap. 11-19-1671.
- 7 Joseph Wright, bap. 6-29-1673.

MERCY² WRIGHT was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, and baptized there on 6-10-1666. She married first in Hingham, Massachusetts, 10-13-1685, Benjamin, son of Henry Chamberlain. Benjamin was baptized on 5-18-1662 in Hingham. They had a son Benjamin born on 7-28-1686. Mercy's first husband died before 1691, as about that year she married John Bartlett of Hull, Massachusetts. Mercy died in Hull on 4-29-1740 "in her 74th year," and John died there on 8-21-1750. See BARTLETT.

It was apparently this aged couple who while visiting their son Wright Bartlett in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1739, were warned out of town by the selectmen, "Wright Bartlett being forewarned not to harbor them longer."

Mercy-2 Wright	m. c1691, John-1 Bartlett
Wright-2 Bartlett	m. 1731, Bethiah-4 Packard
Samuel-3 Bartlett	m. 1757, Susanna-4 Dunbar
Samuel-4 Bartlett	m. 1786, Lucy-6 Jenkins
Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett	m. 1836, Hennah-8 Celina Hall
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Authorities:

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass.
 New England Register, 85:252-260.
 Chamberlain Association of America, 3:45.
 Scituate, Norwell, Hull, Mass., Vital Records.
 Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass.

JOHN WRIGHT

JOHN¹ WRIGHT was born in England in 1601, and died in Woburn, Massachusetts, on 6-21-1688, his age said to be fifty-seven. His wife Priscilla, whose parentage is not known, died in Woburn on 4-10-1687.

He was the third subscriber, in Charlestown, Massachusetts, 12-18-1640, to the project of the "New Church and Town of Woburn," first called Charlestown Village, and received property there, next to the meeting house.

After being made freeman in 1643, he served as selectman in the years 1645 to 1658, 1660 to 1664, 1670, 1680 and 1681. In 1646 he was commissioner of rates, and again in 1671. In 1648 he was Representative of the town of Woburn to the General Court of Massachusetts.

Children of John and Priscilla:

- 1 John². D., 1714, "age 83." M., 1661, Abigail² (Arthur¹) Warren (1640-1726); 8 chil.
- + 2 Joseph, Charlestown, c1639. See below.
- 3 Ruth, Woburn, 4-23-1646. D. 1714. M. 1663, Jonathan Knight.
- 4 Deborah, Woburn, 1-21-1649. M., Concord, 1674, John Barnes (k. 1676, Sudbury Fight). M., 2, 1676, Eleazer² (Thomas¹) Flegg (1653-1722); 2 daus.
- 5 Sarah, Woburn, 2-16-1654. M., 1, 1674, Samuel² (Luke¹) Potter (k. by Inds., 1676). M., 2, 1678, Joshua Saire [Sawyer]; 6 chil.
- 6 Priscilla? Perhaps dau. (M. 1707, Samuel Damon of Reading?) A Priscilla Wright m., 1664, John Hartwell in Concord.

JOSEPH² WRIGHT was born in Charlestown about 1639. He married in Woburn, 11-1-1661, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Hassell of Watertown. She was born, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 9-30-1643, and died on 6-28-1713, in Woburn. Joseph died there on 3-31-1724. See HASSELL.

In December 1671 Joseph "was presented by the grand jury, with his brother John and six others to the court sitting at Charlestown, for withdrawing from the communion of the church at Woburn, of which they all were members, and for favoring in other ways the sentiments and practices of the Baptists." He evidently regretted his action and became a good member of the Congregational church, being appointed its deacon in 1698, and serving

until his death, twenty-six years later.

He was a selectman in 1670, 1673, and 1692; was appointed tithingman in 1676, and commissioner of rates, in 1693.

The records show that he fought in King Philip's War, 1676. Another record refers to his wife Elizabeth teaching school in Woburn in 1673, but there are no details to be had.

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth, born in Woburn:

- 1 Elizabeth², 7-2-1664. M., 1686, Eleazur Bateman; 7 chil.
- 2 Joseph, 3-14-1667. D., 1732. M., 1692, Elizabeth Bateman (d. 1704); 4 chil. M. 2, Widow Ruth Center (cl 1657-1717). M., 3, 1729, Rachel⁴ (Jabez³, John², Henry¹) Brooks (cl 1695-1750); 1 dau.
- + 3 Sarah, 2-25-1670. See below.
- 4 John, 10-2-1672. M. 1698, Lydia³ (John², Francis¹) Kendall (d. 1711); 5 chil.
- 5 Joanna or Hannah, 4-18-1675. D. 1691.
- 6 James, 3-10-1677. D. 1735. M. Elizabeth _____; 11 chil. (Son James b. 1703.)
- 7 Timothy, 4-3-1679. D. 1728. M. 1702, Hannah Brooks; 2 chil. She m. 2, 1736, David Estabrook.
- 8 Stephen, 1681. M. 1704, Abigail Flagg.
- 9 Jacob, 6-22-1683. D. 1760. M. Elizabeth _____; 5 chil.
- 10 Ruth, 10-10-1685.
- 11 Benjamin, 3-14-1688. K. accidentally, cl 1720.

SARAH³ WRIGHT was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, on 2-25-1670. She married in Woburn on 2-28-1687, Abraham Cummings of Dunstable, Massachusetts. She married, second, on 9-4-1707, Aaron, son of Phinehas Pratt, as his second wife. Aaron was born about 1654 in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and died on 2-23-1736, "age 87." Sarah died on 12-25-1752, "ae 83." Both are buried in the Old Cohasset Burying Ground. See PRATT, for descent to Henry-6 Baker Bartlett.

Authorities:

New England Register, 37:76 (Wright Genealogy).
 Stearns: Thirty Dunstable Families.
 Sewall: History of Woburn, Mass.
 Flagg: Founding of New England.
 Putnam's Magazine, 3:230.
 Bond: History of Watertown, Mass.
 Woburn and Charlestown, Mass., Vital Records.

NOTES

PLYMOUTH COLONY

MAYFLOWER COMPACT. In the name of God Amen. We whose names are underritten, the Loyall subjects of our dread soveraigne Lord King James, by the grace of God, of Great Britaine, Franc, & Ireland, King, defender of the faith &c. Haveing undertaken, for the glorie of God, and advancemente of the Christian faith and honour of our King & countrie, a voyage to plant the first colonie in the Northerne parts of Virginia; doe by these presents, solemnly & mutually in the presence of God, and one of another, covenant & combine our selves together into a civill body politick; for our better ordering, & preservation & furtherance of the ends aforesaid; and by ver-tue hearof to enacte, constitute, and frame such just & equall Lawes, ordinances, Acts, constitutions, & of-fices, from time to time, as shall be thought most meete and convenient for the generall good of the Colonie: unto which we promise all due submission and obedience. In witnes whereof we have hereunder subscribed our names at Cap-Codd the 11. of November in the year of the raigne of our soveraigne Lord King James of England, France, & Ireland the eighteenth, and of Scotland the fiftie fourth. An^o:dom. 1620.

John Carver	Edward Tilly	+ <u>Digery Priest</u>
+William Bradford	+ <u>Francis Cook</u>	Thomas Williams
+Edward Winslow	+John Tilly	*Gilbert Winslow
+William Brewster	+Thomas Rogers	Edmond Margeson
+Isaac Allerton	*Thomas Tinker	+Peter Brown
+Miles Standish	John Rigdale	Richard Bitter-
+John Alden	+Edward Fuller	idge
+Samuel Fuller	John Turner	+George Soule
Christopher Martin	+Francis Eaton	Richard Clark
+William Mullins	+James Chilton	Richard Gardiner
+William White	John Craxton	John Allerton
+ <u>Richard Warren</u>	+John Billington	Thomas English
+John Howland	Moses Fletcher	+Edward Doten
+Stephen Hopkins	John Goodman	*Edward Leister

+ Had descendants.

* Returned to England

Bartlett ancestors underlined.

CONIHASSET PARTNERS, PLYMOUTH COLONY.

In 1637 a large tract was withheld from the settlers of Plymouth Colony by a court order which granted it to four men. This caused much uneasiness among the planters. It was bought by Timothy Hatherly and divided into thirty shares, he keeping one-fourth, and sold for £180 in 1646 to a group of men called the Conihassett Partners. Of these partnets, the following were Bartlett ancestors:

Edward Jenkins
Samuel Jenkins
Henry Merritt
Gowen White
John Damon

The Partners appointed their own clerks, committees, surveyors, and agents, and conducted their affairs like a corporation. It was last recorded in 1767, the last clerk being Samuel Jenkins.

COUNCIL OF WAR.

In 1653 a Council of War became a permanent institution of Plymouth Colony. It consisted of eleven men. In 1665 John Damon and Edward Jenkins served on it.

FREEMAN

A freeman was a man who held the right of franchise in Colonial days. Only those who were proprietors and members of the church could become freemen. The qualifications of a freeman were that he should be of age, of "sober and peaceable conversation," orthodox in religion, and possessed of a ratable estate of at least £20. (It is estimated that pounds should be multiplied by fifty to form a modern comparison.) Admittance as an inhabitant was a privilege not lightly acquired, only those being admitted who could contribute something of value to the community. Strangers who slipped in were warned out of town. In 1776 only one-sixth of the population of Boston were freemen; therefore five-sixths had no participation in local government.

GENERAL COURT OF MASSACHUSETTS.

This was the Legislature, and had judicial powers as well. A Representative corresponded to the present day United States Senator.

BRIDGEWATER, MASSACHUSETTS.

In 1645 "Satucket," the general name of the section, was granted as a plantation of Duxbury, Massachusetts. The original deed dated 3-23-1649, begins: "I, Ousamequin [Massasoit], sachem of the Country of the Poconochet, have given, granted, enfeofed and sold unto Miles Standish, Samuel Nash, and Constant Southworth, in consideration of 7 coats, one and a half yards in coat, 9 hatchets, 8 hoes, 20 knives, 4 moose skins, and ten and a half yards cotton ..." The first settlement was made about 1651, in what is now West Bridgewater. The settlers each had a grant of a house-lot and six acres on the town river Nuncketest. Among the original fifty-four grantees were:

Thomas Hayward
John Hayward
John Willis
Experience Mitchell
Moses Simmons (did not move there)

Two additional shares were granted, one to the Reverend James Keith of Scotland, and one to Deacon Samuel Edson of Salem. On 1-3-1656, "Duxburrow New Plantation" was established as Bridgewater. Among the first freemen at the incorporation of the town in 1656 were:

Thomas Hayward
John Willis

In the 1657 list were:

Samuel Edson,
Mark Lathrop
John Haward

BRIDGEWATER, OUTER LANDS.

The original grant of Bridgewater extended six miles each way from a central point (Thomas Hayward's house). The town laid out only four miles each way. The "outer lands" were laid out in 1683. The following Bartlett ancestors had grants:

On the north: Nicholas Byram, 2 lots.
Samuel Packard
Mark Lothrop
Thomas Hayward
Samuel Edson, Jr.
On the east: John Hayward
Nathaniel Hayward
Samuel Packard
On the west: Deacon John Willis
Deacon Samuel Edson

On the south: (Called Titicut)

Nicholas Byram, 5 shares
 Samuel Edson, 3 shares
 Samuel Packard, 2 shares
 Thomas Hayward Sr, 2 shares
 John Hayward, 1 share
 Mark Lathrop, 1 share
 John Willis, 1 share
 Nathaniel Hayward, 1 share

BRIDGEWATER, CONFIRMATORY DEEDS.

A confirmation deed was given the town of Bridgewater by Governor Thomas Hinckley in 1686. About the same time a confirmation of the original purchase made from Massasoit was also obtained from Josiah Wampatuck, "for and in consideration of ten pounds in money to me in hand paid, and 100 acres of land [Description] doth establish and ratify unto Samuel Edson, Ens. John Haward, and John Willis, Sen., agents for the town of Bridgewater, in behalf of the purchasers and town of Bridgewater in New Plymouth Colony in New England" This covered land on the north which seems to have been paid for twice.

BRIDGEWATER, SECOND CHURCH.

Bridgewater's second house of worship was built in 1674. Arrangements were made for its erection in 1671. It was to be forty feet by twenty-five feet, with fifteen-foot studs, "at an expense of four score pounds, and no more." The money was not raised until 1673, when it was levied, "£10 in money, £10 in Indian corn, and the rest in marchandable boards at 4s. a hundreth." On the building committee of six men were:

Nicholas Byram
 Deacon John Willis
 Goodman Samuel Edson
 John Washburn (second husband
 of Elizabeth Packard)

BRIDGEWATER, WAIES REQUISETT.

In 1667 a jury was empaneled to lay out "Waies requissett," and among the men were Nathaniel Willis,

Nicholas Byram	Samuel Packard
Samuel Edson	Ens. John Hayward
Thomas Hayward	Marke Lothrop

BRIDGEWATER, STRONG LIQUORS.

In 1671 the Bridgewater Court appointed a "committee to enquire who drunk strong liquors in the ordinaries." On the committee were Nathaniel Willis,

Marke Lothrop

John Hayward of the Plaine

BRIDGEWATER, KING PHILIP'S WAR.

An ancient manuscript found in the town archives of Bridgewater is supposed to have been written by Comfort Willis: [1676] "On Saturday Capt. [Thomas²] Hayward, Sergt. [Samuel²] Packard, John Willis, and Isaac Harris went out to see if the Indians were coming down upon them and they saw an Indian wch made them think the enemy was at hand, and they immediately impress^d Comfort Willis & Joseph Edson to go post to the Governor the same day at night to tell him of it. And he went to Plymouth with them next day to send Capt. [Benjamin²] Church with his Company. And Capt. Church went with them to Monopauset on the Sabbath and came no further, that day, and he told them he would meet them next day. And Comfort Willis & Joseph Edson came home at night and told their friends of it, and Ensign John Haward, Sam^l Edson, Josiah Edson, Joseph Edson, John, Sam^l and Thomas Washburne, Jo: Field, Nicholas Byram, Sam^l Sen., & Sam^l Jr. Allen, Jo. Gordon, John Hayward, John Packard, John Ames, Comfort Willis, Guido Bailey, Nathaniel Hayward, John Whitman, Jo: Packard & Sam^l Leach went out on Monday supposing to meet with Capt. Church but they came upon the enemy, and fought with them and took 17 of them alive and also much plunder, and they all returned and not one of them fell by the enemy, and received no help from Church."

TITLES OF RESPECT.

"Only a small number of persons 'of the best condition' had the distinction Mr. and Mrs. [Master and Mistress] prefixed to their names; this respect was always shown to ministers and their wives. Goodman and Goodwife were the appropriate addresses of persons above the condition of servitude and below that of gentility."

(Palfrey: History of New England, 2:67.)

BARTLETT INDEX

- Abigail, 10
 Adaline, 14+,16
 Adaline Miranda, 19,21,23
 Addie, 12
 Alice, R., 10
 Alexandra, 21
 Ann Eliza, 13
 Anna, 4,13
 Anne, 3
 Annie Williams, 10
 Ara, 13+,15,64
 Ara Amaziah, 22
 Arah, 11+,13
 Arba, 11,14+
- Beecher, 22
 Benjamin, 4
 Bera, 11,14
 Bethiah, 4,7,5+,45,81
 Bryant Chadeayne, 25
- Carol May, 25
 Charles, 22
 Charlotte, 9,10
- David, 8+,9,10+
 David Hall, 23,25
 Delia, 13
- Edith, 22
 Edith Blake, 24
 Eleanor, 24
 Eleanor C., 24
 Elizabeth, 4
 Emma, 21
 Emma Jane, 23,20,25
 Emma Louise, 21
 Emeline C., 11,13
 Esther, 25
 Experience, 3+
- Flora Rebecca, 23,24+,25
 Grace H., 10
- Hannah, 3,4+,8,9,11,16+,17+
 18+,19,21,22+
 Hannah Celina, 15+,82
 Harry, 24, 23
 Helen, 22
 Helen Bertha, 22
 Helen Frances, 10
 Henry, 10+,13,19,21
 Henry B. [Boyd], 16
 Henry Baker, 10+,13,16,17,
 19,20,21,22,23,24,25+,118
 Henry Blake, 23,24
 Henry Boyd, 11,14,15+,17+,
 18+,22+,23,85
 Henry Lewis, 10
 Homer, 16,22
 Homer Newton, 21,22
 Horace, 10
- Isaac, 3
 Isabelle, 22
- James, 3
 Jane, 10
 Jane Howard, 10
 Job, 5,8,10
 Job Packard, 9
 John, 3+,4,5,17,81,136
 John B. [Boyd], 16
 John Black Cornell, 21
 John Boyd, 16,19,21
 Joseph, 118
 Joy Hendrika, 25
 Julia Franklin, 10
- Keziah, 8,9
- Laura, 24
 Louisa, 13,14+,64
 Louise, 21
 Louise F., 10
 Lucretia, 3
 Lucy, 8+,11+,13+,14,17,65
 Lydia, 7+,12,14
 Luis, 22

Mabel, 25
Marie Alida, 25
Martha, 13
Mary, 6,9,10,24,30,121
Mary A., 10
Mary Ann, 4
Mary Frances, 10
Mercy, 3+,4,136

"Nic," 4
Nicholas, 4

Patty, 10
Polly, 5

Rachel, 8,9,69
Rebecca, 7
Releaf, Relief, 5,7
Rhoda, 10,11+
Rhoda Keith, 12

Richard, 7
Robert, 24,30,121+,118
Rowena, 14
Rowena Keith, 14
Ruth H., 10

Samuel, 5+,6+,7,8+,9+,11+
12,13+,14,45,65
Samuel Dunbar, 10
Samuel Otis, 11+,15,16,
18,22,24
Sarah, 8+
Susan, 10
Susanna, 6,8+,9+,10
Selina, 13

Wright, 3+,4+,5+,6+,45,
81,136
Wyman, 14

GENERAL INDEX

- Abbot, Emma, 19
 Adam, Ferdinando, 102
 Adams, Elizabeth, 87
 Henry, 87
 John Quincy, 27,85
 Aket, Katherine, 67
 William, 67
 Alden, Austin, 4
 David, 111+
 John, 4,27,36,110,112,139
 Joseph, 111,112
 Justin, 4
 Mary, 111,112
 Ruth, 27
 Aldrich, John, 57
 Sarah, 57
 Aldridge, George, 42
 Mattithiah, 42
 Alger (Auger)
 Ebenezer, 9
 Israel, 43,57
 Mercy, 9
 Nathan, 10
 Patience, 57,131
 Polly, 9
 Sarah, 43
 S Susan, 10
 Thomas, 43+,80
 Allen, Edward, 103+
 Hannah, 81
 John, 60
 Samuel, 28,143
 Allerton, Isaac, 34,35,98+,
 139
 John, 139
 Mary, 98
 Sarah, 98
 Ames, John, 131,56,143
 Mary, 56
 Sarah, 55,128+,131+
 William, 56,131
 Appleton, Ann Turner, 20
 Appleton, Betsey Gale, 20
 Francis Parker, 20
 John, 20
 John Newton Greenleaf, 20
 Lorraine Chadeayne, 20+
 Nathaniel, 20
 Nathaniel Walker, 20
 Samuel, 20
 Sarah Sherman, 20
 William Channing, 20+
 Appilby, William, 83
 Arnold, Betty, 4
 Atherton, Humphrey, 130
 Atkinson, Marmaduke, 60,65
 Mary, 60,65
 Auchmuty, Isabella, 94
 Robert, 94
 Augur (Alger)
 Patience, 57,131
 Deliverance, 79,80
 Israel, 79,80
 Bacon, George, 38,71
 Martha, 38,71
 Mary, 60+
 Peter, 38,71
 Sarah, 60
 Bailey, Baily,
 Ebenezer, 129
 Elizabeth, 129
 John, 129
 Joseph, 129
 Thomas, 129
 Baker, Albert Silas, 15
 Adaline, 14
 Addie, 12
 Augusta Amelia, 15
 Benedict, 15
 John, Sir, 106
 Lida, 12, 14

- Baker, Richard, 106
 Samuel D., 15
 William, 12,14
 Baldwin, Betsey, 15
 Barber, Amelia, 14
 Edward, 14
 Emma, 14
 Grace, 15
 Spafford, 14
 Barker, Abigail, 101
 Ann, 92
 John, 92
 Mary, 92
 Robert, 101,130
 S., 62
 Barnes, Deborah, 137
 John, 137
 Barstow, Ann, 117
 Mary, 117,118
 Patience, 112
 Sarah, 31
 William, 31,112,117
 Barthold, Grace, 14
 Bass, Anne, 26+,27
 Benjamin, 26,27
 Deborah, 27
 Elizabeth, 76
 Hannah, 27+,77,87
 John, 27,76,77
 Joseph, 27
 Mary, 26,27+
 Ruth, 27+
 Samuel, 26+,76,87
 Sarah, 27+
 Susanna, 27
 Thomas, 27,76
 Basset, Elizabeth, 5+
 Bateman, Eleazer, 138
 Elizabeth, 138
 Margaret, 67
 Bates, Anna, 118
 Edward, 27
 Elizabeth, 95
 Susanna, 27
 Beal, Caleb, 122
 Deborah, 121
 John, 122
 Joseph, 122
 Beasey, Ellen, 88
 William, 88
 Becker, Louise, 21
 Beecher, Elizabeth, 42
 John, 42
 Beers, Abigail, 42
 Joseph, 42
 Rachel, 92
 Belcher, Governor, 5
 Benedict, Augusta Amelia,15
 Augusta May, 15
 Caleb, 14
 Carrie Augusta, 14
 Eugene Augustus, 14
 George Wood, 15
 Henry Bartlett, 15
 Jennie, 15
 John, 14
 Rena, 14
 Rowena Keith, 14,15
 Sarah Louise, 14
 Seymour, 14
 Silas Seeley, 14,15
 Thomas, 14
 Benison, 85
 Mary, 85
 Bennett, Ann, 12
 Stephen, 12
 Benson, Sarah, 95
 Besbeech, Mary, 84
 Best, Bridget, 102
 Henry, 102
 John, 102
 Mary, 102
 Bicknell, John, 103
 Maria, 103
 Mary, 103
 Zachariah, 103
 Billings, Roger, 88
 Sarah, 88
 Billington, John, 34,139
 Thomas, 96
 Birch, Francis, 108
 Katherine, 108
 Bitteridge, Richard, 139
 Blair, Adaline Miranda, 14,
 Alice, 14
 Anna, 13
 Franklin, 14
 Henry, 14
 Hiram Gilbert, 14
 James Douglas, 14

- Blair, Louisa, 14
 Lucy Jenkins, 14
 Lucy Melinda, 14
 Luther, 14
 Rodney Augustus, 14
 Samuel, 14
 William, 14
 Blake, Clarissa Matilda, 23
 Ebenezer, 23
 Edward Wales, 23
 Flora Rebecca, 23,118
 Hannah, 103
 James, 23
 John, 103
 Joseph, 23
 Mary, 103
 Sarah, 44, 58
 Seth, 23
 William, 23,103
 Blanchard, Nathaniel, 27
 Susanna, 27
 Bley, William, 6
 Bliss, Philemon, 13
 Bompasse, Edward, 34
 Bond, John, 97
 Bonney, Mary, 23
 Thomas, 23
 Bosworth, Nathaniel, 100
 Bottings, Joan, 108
 Jonas, 108
 Boyd, Elizabeth, 64
 James, 65
 Samuel, 64
 Brackett, Peter, 86
 Bradford, Alice, 23
 John, 23
 William, 23,33,36,91,
 123,139
 Brett, Alice, 55
 Bethiah, 56
 Elihu, 48,56,131
 Elizabeth, 108
 Nathaniel, 56+
 Phebe, 45
 Sarah, 55,56
 Stephen, 108
 Susanna, 45,56
 William, 28,46,55,56+,131
 Brewster, William, 110,139
 Briggs, constance, 72
 Briggs, Frances, 100
 John, 72, 100
 Clement, 80
 Hannah, 80
 Walter, 100
 Bristol (Negro), 62
 Brooks, Hannah, 138
 Henry, 138
 Isabelle, 12
 Jabez, 138
 John, 138
 Rachel, 138
 Susanna, 51
 William, 51
 Broom, Helen, S., 22
 Brown, Elvina, 24
 Justice, 92
 Peter, 139
 Bruce, Sarah, 81
 Bryant, Mary, 62
 Peleg, 62
 Thomas, 62
 Buchorn, Mr., 84
 Bulkeley, Eunice, 52
 Gershom, 52
 Bull, John, 40
 Margaret, 40
 Bunting, Thomas, 90
 Burne, Isabel, 67
 William, 67
 Burr, Elizabeth, 51
 John, 51
 Burrell, George, 14
 Jarvis, 10
 Lucy Jenkins, 14
 Rowena, 14
 Sarah Ann, 10
 Burroughs, James, 31
 Sarah, 31
 Burwell, Ann, 51
 John, 51
 Bushnell, Hannah, 16
 Thomas, 16
 Byram, Abigail, 29
 Bass, 29
 Deliverance, 29
 Ebenezer, 29
 Elizabeth, 57
 Experience, 81,131
 Joseph, 29

- Byram, Josiah, 29
 Mary, 28,29+,47,103
 Mehitable, 29+
 Nicholas, 28+,29+,46,
 47,57,103+,104,111,
 131,141,142,143
 Susanna, 28+,29+,48,104
 William, 28,104
 Byrd, Thomas, 70
- Caldwell, Mary Jane, 10
 Wellington, 10
 Capen, Bernard, 27
 John, 27
 Mary, 27
 Capson, Elizabeth, 46
 Carl, Eleanor, 24
 Carver, John, 139
 Cary, Eliphalet, 64
 Caswell, Deborah, 43
 Cawnsby, Lucy, 67
 Ralph, 67
 Center, Ruth, 138
 Chadeayne, Elizabeth, 20
 Emma Jane, 20+,23
 Henry, 23
 Jean, 23
 Jeremiah, 23
 Joseph Crawford, 23
 Lilas May, 20,23
 Thomas Jefferson, 20,23+
 Chamberlain, Abigail, 26
 Benjamin, 3+,136+
 Henry, 136
 Mercy, 3+,136
 Nathaniel, 127
 William, 3
 Chandler, Benjamin, 111+
 Sarah, 110
 Chapin, Josiah, 95
 Lydia, 95
 Chard, Elizabeth, 95
 William, 95
 Chilton, James, 139
 Chittenden, Joan, 85
 Joanna, 107
 Mehitable, 40
 Stephen, 40
- Chittenden, William, 82,107
 Chloe (Negro), 62
 Chubbock, Alice, 121
 John, 121
 Thomas, 121
 Church, Abigail, 31,32+,121
 Alice, 31
 Benjamin, 31,143+
 Caleb, 20,31
 Deborah, 31+
 Elizabeth, 30+,31+,121,
 125
 Hannah, 31
 Joanna, 31
 Joseph, 31+
 Lydia, 31
 Mary, 31
 Nathaniel, 31
 Priscilla, 31
 Rebecca, 31
 Richard, 30+,31+,121,124
 125
 Sarah, 31+
 Clapp, Joseph, 129
 Samuel, 129
 Sarah, 129
 Thomas, 129
 Clark, Clarke,
 Claude, 19
 Elizabeth, 66
 Knight, 19
 Marcelle, 19
 Richard, 139
 Stella, 19
 Cleveland, Alice, 64
 James, 11
 Rufus, 64
 Clothier, Jeremiah, 127
 Ruth, 127
 Cobb, Amanda, 13
 M. H., 13
 Cocke, Mary, 60+
 Robert, 60
 Cody, William, 19
 Coffin, Elizabeth, 120
 Colborne, Elizabeth, 87
 William, 87
 Cole, Abigail, 63
 Elizabeth, 36
 Hugh, 26

- Cole, James, 36
 Mary, 36
 Collier, Elizabeth, 85+,109
 Jane, 64
 Robert, 85, 109
 Timothy, 85+,109
 Colton, Benjamin, 6
 Comstock, Christopher, 52
 Samuel, 52
 Sarah, 52
 Conell, Samuel, 6
 Cooke, Damaris, 36
 Elizabeth, 36
 Francis, 33+,34+,35+,36,
 72+,90+,92,110,124,
 130,139,73
 Hester, 33,34,36+
 Jacob, 34,35,36+
 Jane, 34,36+,37,72
 John, 34,35+,36,90,124
 Mary, 36,60+
 Robert, 60
 Sarah, 36,124
 Coombs, John, 35,92,99
 Mary, 92
 Sarah, 99
 Coppendale, Jane, 66
 Cornell, Emma Louise, 21
 Cotton, Theophilus, 64
 Couchman, John, 107
 Mary, 107
 William, 107
 Courtney, Fred, 19
 Marcelle, 19
 Courthopp, Ann, 108
 Peter, 108
 Margaret, 106
 Katherine, 107
 Craxton, John, 139
 Crofton, Agnes, 84
 Crosby, Ellen, 88
 Crossman, Phineas, 5,6
 Cruttenden, Abraham, 107
 Joanna, 107
 Cudworth, Mr., 39
 Elizabeth, 128
 James, 112,127,128+
 Jonathan, 112, 128
 Rachel, 112
 Cuff (Negro), 62
 Cummings, Abraham, 92,138
 Sarah, 92,138
 Curtis, Benjamin, 118
 Hannah, 88
 Mary, 118
 Richardene, 118
 Theophilus, 88
 Thomas, 118
 William, 118
 Cushing, Daniel, 121
 Elizabeth, 121
 Jeremiah, 60
 Matthew, 121
 Cushman (See Couchman)
 Jane, 84+
 Robert, 84. Sarah, 58
 Cuthbertson, Cuthbert, 34+
 98,99
 Elizabeth, 98
 Samuel, 98,99
 Sarah, 34+,98,99
 Dalton, Timothy, 103
 Damon, Abigail, 41
 Bathsheba, 30
 Catherine, 38+,39,71
 Daniel, 39+,40
 Deborah, 39,133
 Ebenezer, 39+,40
 Elizabeth, 40
 Experience, 39+
 Hannah, 38+,40,41,71
 Ichabod, 39,49+
 Jemima, 40
 John, 38+,39,40+,60,71,
 133,140
 Margaret, 40
 Martha, 38,39,40+,41,60,
 61,71,133
 Mary, 39,41
 Mehitable, 30,41
 Patience, 39
 Priscilla, 137
 Ruth, 39
 Sarah, 40
 Samuel, 137
 Silence, 39
 Temperance, 40

- Damon, Zachary, 39+,40,61,
 133
 Davis, Jacob, 13
 Louisa, 13
 Dean, Deane,
 Abigail, 48
 Bethiah, 48
 Benjamin, 48
 Elizabeth, 48
 Eunice, 135
 Ezra, 48
 John, 47
 Mary, 48
 Sarah, 47
 Walter, 48+
 Delano, Philippe, 28,34
 Sarah, 31
 Thomas, 111
 Denton, Ruth, 52
 Deveau, Philippe, 33+
 Dickens, Jane, 98
 Done, John, 90
 Doten, Edward, 139
 Doty, Jane, 3
 Downam, Johanna, 97
 John, 97
 Downe, Eglin, 50+
 Jane, 107
 Downer, Sarah, 69
 Dowse, John, 52
 Relief, 52
 Drake, Levina, 9
 Dunbar, Abel, 45
 Abigail, 42,43,44
 Benjamin, 43
 Christian, 43
 David, 8,43,44+,58
 Elisha, 43,44
 Elizabeth, 42,45
 Experience, 43
 George, 42
 Hannah, 43+
 James, 43+
 Jane, 43
 Jemima, 44
 Joanna, 44
 John, 42+,43,44+
 Joseph, 42,43,44
 Joshua, 43
 Josiah, 44
 Leah, 43
 Lucy, 44
 Lydia, 45
 Mary, 43,44
 Mattithiah, 42
 Melatiah, 44
 Mercy, 43,44,45+,58
 Ninian, 42
 Peter, 42,43,44+,58,122
 Phebe, 45
 Rhoda, 45
 Robert, 42+,43+,44,122
 Rose, 42+
 Samuel, 44
 Sarah, 43+,44,45,58,121,
 122
 Susanna, 8,45+,58
 Sylvester, 45
 Walter, 45
 Dunham, Daniel, 56
 Mehitable, 56
 Dwelly, Elizabeth, 111,112
 Richard, 111,112
 Dwight, Elizabeth,120
 John, 120
 Eads, Samuel, 73
 Eames, Abbie, 9
 Isaac, 9
 Eaton, Francis, 59
 Martha, 59
 William, 59
 Edgett, Albert, 12
 Arthur, 12
 Charles Asa, 12
 Edward, 12
 Ella May, 12
 Eugene, 12+
 Fannie Ora, 12
 Frank Augustus, 12
 Horatio Nelson, 12+
 Lida, 14
 Lucy Bartlett, 12
 William H., 12,14
 Edson, Abigail, 48
 Bethiah, 48
 Elizabeth, 46,47,48+,80,81
 Experience, 48

- Edson, Hannah, 81
 James, 8
 Joseph, 8,47,48,143
 Josiah, 8,47,48+,143
 Mary, 29,48+,48
 Samuel, 8,29,46+,47+,48+
 56,80,81,130,131,141,
 142,143
 Sarah, 8,47
 Susan, 29+
 Susanna, 29,46,47+,48+,56
 Thomas, 46
 Elliot, Francis, 31
 Mary, 31
 Ellms, Abigail, 129
 Samuel, 129
 Ellse, Hannah, 130,58
 Endicott, Joseph, 6
 Engleby, Cuthbert, 4
 Hannah, 4
 English, Thomas, 139
 Estabrook, David, 138
 Hannah, 138
 Edward III, 105
 Edwards, John, 51
 Mary, 51
 Ewell, Henry, 70

 Fann, John, 44,58
 Mercy, 58
 Faulkner, Mabel, 25
 Walter, 25
 Faunce, John, 124
 Priscilla, 124
 Farnsworth, Joseph, 52
 Mary, 52,59+
 Faxon, Elizabeth, 31
 Richard, 31,76
 Felton, Benjamin, 68
 Field, Expereince, 48
 Jo, 143
 John, 48,79
 Fish, Susanna, 8,9
 Flag, Abigail, 138
 Flegg, Deborah, 137
 Eleazer, 137
 Thomas, 137
 Fletcher, daniel, 92

 Fletcher, Giles, 108
 Joan, 108
 John, 108
 Moses, 139
 Richard, 108
 Fobes, Abigail, 43
 Constance, 72
 Edward, 43,73
 John, 5,43,72
 Joshua, 43
 Folger, Dorcas, 92
 Peter, 92
 Ford, Keziah, 7
 Prince, 7
 William, 114
 Foster, Edward, 38,52+,59+
 Elizabeth, 52
 Lettice, 52,59
 Relief, 52
 Ruth, 52
 Timothy, 52+
 Fox, Mary, 100,101+,127
 Nathaniel, 100,101,127
 Foxwell, Ann, 36
 Mary, 36
 Richard, 36
 Frisbey, Hannah, 51
 Friend, Ellinor, 50
 Fuller, Edward, 139
 Samuel, 139
 Fussell, John, 115

 Gallant, John, 67
 Mary, 67
 Gannet, Eliza, 57
 Matthew, 57
 Gardiner, Richard, 139
 Garnet, Benjamin, 43
 Christian, 43
 John, 43+
 Sarah, 43
 Garwood, Mary, 67
 George II, 6+
 German, Abraham Johannes, 25
 Hendrika, 25
 Marie Alida, 25
 Gibbon, Anne, 107
 Gibbons, Mary, 108

- Gibbons, Philip, 108
 Gifford, John, 96
 Gilbert, Esther, 25
 Harry, 25
 Giles, Jeremy, 108
 Mary, 108
 Gill, Mary, 77
 Thomas, 77
 Gillson, Frances, 38+
 William, 38+
 Ginnings, Master, 126
 Glidden, Clarissa Matilda, 23
 Godbertson, Elizabeth, 98
 Godbert, 34,90,98,110
 Samuel, 98
 Sarah, 98
 Zara (Sarah), 98
 Goldsmith, Carol May, 25
 Walter Reeves, 25
 Goodman, John, 139
 Gordon, Jo., 143
 Gorham, Shubael, 128
 Gould, Hannah, 56
 Grant, Ulysses S., 124
 Green, Alice, 14
 Charles, 14
 Grenell, Adaline, 14
 Homer, 12,14
 Lydia, 12,14
 Groce, Clement, 40
 Edmund, 40
 Isaac, 40
 Martha, 40
 Gurney, Austin, 8
 David, 8+
 Harris, 8
 Richard, 8
 Susanna, 8+
 Zachariah, 8
 Gyllebrand, Sarah, 108
- John, 128
 Preserved, 40
 Hambly, A., 10
 Louise F., 10
 Hammond, Ann, 67
 William, 67
 Hanbury, William, 35
 Hanford, Abigail, 51
 Eglin, 34,50+,51+,59
 Eleazer, 51
 Elizabeth, 50,51+
 Elnathan, 51
 Esther, 14
 Eunice, 52
 Hannah, 51+
 Isabel, 51
 Jeffery, 50+59
 Lettice, 50,51,52
 Margaret, 50,51
 Mary, 51+
 Samuel, 51
 Sarah, 51,52
 Susanna, 51,51,52,60
 Theophilus, 51
 Thomas, 51+,52
 Harden, Abraham, 120
 Harding, Susanna, 8
 Harlow, Mary, 36
 William, 36
 Harmon, Catherine, 107
 Henry, 107
 John, 35
 Mary, 107
 Thomas, 107
 William, 107
 Harris, Arthur, 43+,81
 Isaac, 43+,81,143
 Jane, 43
 Mary, 43,81+
 Harvey, Elizabeth, 138+
 Experience, 57
 Thomas, 131
 William, 128
 Hartwell, John, 137
 Priscilla, 137
 Hassell, Alice, 54
 Anna, 53
 Elizabeth, 54+,137
 Esther, 54
 Jane, 53
- Hall, Abigail, 128
 Amaziah, 15
 Edward, 40
 Hannah, 40
 Hannah Celina, 15,85,
 105,107

- Hassell, Joan, 53+,54+
 Joanna, 53
 Joseph, 54
 Mary, 54
 Richard, 43+,54+,137
 Hatch, Hannah, 43
 Thomas, 43
 Hatherly, Elinor, 50
 Timothy, 34,50+,51,52+
 59,60,126,127,140
 Hayden, Ann, 4
 Betty, 4
 Daniel, 4
 Elizabeth, 4
 Hannah, 76
 John, 4+,76
 Margaret, 4
 Mercy, 4
 Nehemiah, 76
 Rachel, 4
 Hayman, John, 91
 Haynes, Isabel, 51
 William, 51. Ann, 58
 Hayward, Abbie, 9
 Alice, 55
 Almira, 9
 Ambrose, 9
 Barzillai, 8
 Bela, 9
 Benjamin, 57
 Benoni, 56
 Bethiah, 56,67
 Edmond, 8+
 Eliza, 57
 Elizabeth, 55+,56
 Elisha, 55,57
 Experience, 43,57
 Hannah, 9,55,56,67+,73
 74,131+
 Ira, 8,9
 Isaiah, 8
 Jacob, 57
 Jemima, 57
 John, 44+,48,55+,56,57+
 69,73,74,141,142+,143+
 Joseph, 8+,44,55,56,74
 Julia, 9
 Laura, 9
 Levina, 9
 Lucinda, 9
 Lucy, 8
 Mary, 44,55,56,73
 Mehitable, 56
 Melatiah, 44
 Mercy, 9,43,56
 Nathaniel, 43+,55,56,57+
 131,141,142,143
 Olive, 8
 Otho, 9
 Otis, 9
 Patience, 57
 Polly, 9
 Rhoda, 10
 Roena, 9
 Samuel, 5,43,57
 Sarah, 8+,9,55+,56+,57+
 73+
 Sarah Reliance, 9
 Sumner Augustus, 9
 Susan, 55+
 Susanna, 8,44+,48,55+,56+
 57+,58
 Tabitha, 57
 Thomas, 8+,27,43,44+,47,
 48,55+,56+,57+,74+,131+
 141+,142+,143
 Waldo, 8,9
 Zina, 9
 Hearndon, Benjamin, 97
 Elizabeth, 97
 Heater, Elizabeth, 20
 Henchman, Elizabeth, 118
 Joseph, 118
 Hendley, Alice, 105
 Gervase, 105
 Walter, 105
 Henry IV
 Henry VII, 105
 Hewitt, Elizabeth, 52
 Ephraim, 52
 Hicks, Zachariah, 126
 Hinds, Abanoam, 7
 Bartlett, 7
 Ebenezer, 7+
 Hannah, 7
 John, 7+
 Keziah, 7
 Preserved, 6
 Leonard, 7
 Richard, 7
 Susannah, 7
 Hines, Hannah, 95

- Hoar, Joanna, 85
 Hobart, Caleb, 31
 Edmund, 31
 Elizabeth, 31,94
 Joshua, 32
 Mary, 31
 Nehemiah, 94
 Peter, 31,120,121,145
 Thomas, 31
 Hodgkins, Anne, 58
 Elizabeth, 58,130
 Sarah, 58
 William, 58, 127
 Hodgson, Margaret, 66
 Robert, 66
 Holbrook, John, 77, 115
 Holker, Elizabeth, 4
 Thomas, 4
 Holland, John, 52
 Relief, 52
 Holman, Jeremiah, 92
 Mercy, 92
 William, 92
 Holmes, Rebecca, 7
 William, 125
 William, Mrs., 115
 Hooper, Ebenezer, 7
 John, 7
 Nathaniel, 7
 Relief, 7
 William, 7
 Hopkins, Damaris, 36
 Stephen, 36,90,139
 House, Hannah, 67
 John, 67
 Samuel, 125
 Hovenden, Alice, 107
 Richard, 107
 William, 107
 Hovey, Amos, 94
 Hannah, 94
 Howard, Abiel, 9
 Abigail, 10
 Ancel, 9
 Bathsheba, 9+
 Charles, 10
 Daniel, 39
 David, 9+
 Davis, 9
 Deborah, 39
 Eliakim, 8,9,64
 Ephraim, 9+
 George, 9
 Hannah, 9+
 Harrison, 9
 Iantha, 9
 John, 9+,55,56,80,81
 Joseph, 7
 Lewis, 9
 Maria, 9
 Mary, 26
 Parnell, 9
 Pilly Brett, 9
 Relief, 7
 Robert, 26
 Roena, 9
 Sarah, 45,80
 Simeon, 9
 Howland, ARthur, 38,71
 Hannah, 9
 Henry, 73
 Jabez, 9
 John, 36,139
 Martha, 38,71
 Hubbard, Ann, 117
 Nathan (Hubert), 85
 Tabitha, 85
 Hudson, Ann, 100+,101+
 John, 100,101
 Hull, John, 85
 Judith, 85,109
 Robert, 83,85,87,106
 Hunt, Alexander, 6+
 Sarah, 95
 Hyder, Phoebe, 108
 William, 108

 Ince, Jonathan, 51
 Ingram, Mary, 133
 Inness, Emma, 21
 James, 21
 Irish, John, 31
 Priscilla, 31

- Jackson, Abraham, 133
 Abigail, 133
 Bathsheba, 9
 Caleb, 9
 Ephraim, 9
 Jeffery, 6
 John, 102,133
 Mary, 9
 Jacob, Elizabeth, 121
 Ellen, 108
 John, 108
 Nicholas, 121
 James I, 139
 Jay, Thomas, 30
 Jemmy (Negro), 100
 Jenkins, Abigail, 41,61+,
 63+,71
 Alice, 64
 Almira, 9
 Anna, 62
 Benjamin, 11,13,64
 Caleb, 63
 Charles, 64
 Content, 62
 Daniel, 60,61+,62
 David, 9,62
 Ebenezer, 63
 Edward, 41,9,11,13,41,
 51+,52,59+,60+,61+,
 62+,63+,64+,65,71,78
 126,127,129,131,140
 Elizabeth, 62+,63,64
 Hannah, 60,61
 Henry, 69
 Isaiah, 9
 James, 62
 Jane, 64
 Jerusha, 63+,64+,78
 Joseph, 63
 Joshua, 63
 Lettice, 52,59+,60+,126
 Louisa, 13,64
 Lucy, 11+,64+,65
 Margaret, 59
 Martha, 41,59,60,61+,62+
 63
 Mary, 52,59,60+,61,62+,
 63,65
 Merritt, 9
 Nathaniel, 62+
 Rebecca, 62+,63+,129
 Ruth, 63
 Rebecca, 62+,63+,129
 Ruth, 63
 Samuel, 62+,63+,78,129,
 140+
 Sarah, 59,62,63
 Thankful, 62
 Thomas, 41,9,60+,61+,62
 Zachariah, 111,112
 Jepson, Rosamond, 98
 Johnson, Francis, 72
 Jane, 66
 Jones, Abraham, 6
 Isaac, 26
 Joseph, 76
 Lydia, 76
 Mary, 26
 Jordan, Joan, 107,108
 Josselyn, Thomas, 126
 Joy, Prince, 81
 Susan, 81
 Judd, Demas, 16
 Judith (Negro), 62
 Judkins, Job, 95
 Sarah, 95

 Katon, Mary Ann, 4
 Keith, James, 46,47
 Susanna, 47
 Kendall, Alice, 54
 Elizabeth, 98
 Francis, 54,138
 Jacob, 54
 Kennedy, Lillian, 24
 Lydia, 138
 Kenniston, Mr., 46
 Kent, Alice, 64
 John, 64, 113
 Lydia, 110
 Kilby, Alice, 77
 Cushing, 77
 John, 77
 Richard, 77
 Samuel, 77
 King, Experience, 95
 Rhoda, 101
 Samuel, 95
 Thomas, 101
 Kingman, Elizabeth, 47,80

- Kingman, Henry, 47
 John, 47,80
 Kingsley, Samuel, 81
 Susanna, 81
 Stephen, 81
 Kitchell, Joan, 107,108
 Margaret, 108
 Robert, 108
 Knachbull, Ann, 106
 Joan, 106
 John, 106
 Richard, 106
 Knapp, Mehitable, 93
 Stacy, 93
 Knight, Fanny S., 19
 Harry, 19
 Jonathan, 137
 Ruth, 137
 Stella, 19

 Lambard, Margaret, 84
 William, 84
 Lane, Mary, 116
 Lange, Thomas, 107
 Larkin, Elizabeth, 4
 Lathrop, Barnabas,
 Edward, 9
 Elizabeth, 80
 Mark, 9,79,80,81,130,
 141+,142
 Mary, 73
 Rachel, 9
 Samuel, 9,69
 Lea, Margery, 50
 Leach, Ada Whitman, 10
 Alpheus, 10
 Ambrose, 10+
 Benjamin, 76
 Clara Bartlett, 10
 Giles, 10,26,27
 Henry Whitman, 10
 James, 10
 Jane, 10
 Joanna, 76
 Julia Franklin, 10
 John, 10
 Lawrence, 29
 Mary, 20+
 Nehemiah, 10

 Leach, Samuel, 29,143
 Leadbetter, Henry, 52
 Relief, 52
 Lechford, Thomas, 103
 Leister, Edward, 139
 Lenthal, Robert, 115
 Leonard, Henry, 96
 Jacob, 43
 Lettice, Elizabeth, 36
 Thomas, 36
 Lewis, Edward, 59
 George, 59
 Sarah, 59
 Thomas, 59
 Lincoln, Abraham, 13
 Abigail, 51
 Deborah, 32,121
 Mary, 10
 Sarah, 94,131
 Lewis, 10
 Thomas, 32,94,121,131
 William, 98
 Litchfield, Dependence, 101
 Desire, 129
 Eleazer, 129
 Josiah, 40,129
 Lawrence, 40,129
 Nicholas, 129
 Sarah, 40
 Little, Anne, 124
 Thomas, 124+
 Livingstone, Daniel, 97
 Johanna, 97
 Lockwood, Ann, 51
 Daniel, 51
 Hannah, 51
 Lothrop. See Lathrop
 Andrew, 67
 Ann, 67+
 Audrey, 67
 Barnabas, 69
 Bartholomew, 67+,68
 Dorothy, 67+,68
 Ellen, 66
 Elizabeth, 66+,67+,69+,
 80
 Gershom, 51
 Hannah, 67,
 Isabel, 67+
 Jane, 66,67+
 John, 50,52,66+,67+,68+,
 70,71,124

- Lothrop, Joseph, 67
 Katherine, 67
 Lawrence, 66,67+,68+
 Lucy, 67,68
 Margaret, 66+,67+
 Mark, 56,66+,67+,68+,69+
 79,80,81,143
 Martin, 67+,68
 Mary, 66,67+,68
 Rachel, 69
 Richard, 67+,68
 Robert, 66+,67
 Sarah, 69
 Thomas, 66+,67+,68+
 William, 67+
 Low, Ruth, 39
 Lowell, Elizabeth, 118
 Hannah, 118
 John, 117,118
 Naomi, 118
 Percival, 118
 Lucas, Allene, 25
 Leona, 25
 William, 25
 Lusher, Eleazer, 103
 Luson, John, 103
 Lund, Edith Emily, 19

 Mac Farland, James, 94
 Rachel, 94
 McGunigle, Adaline B., 20
 Rupert B., 20
 MacHarrie, Edith B., 24
 Malcolm, 24
 McDonald, Margaret, 12
 McIntosh, Adaline, 14+
 John, 14
 McLaughlin, Olive, 8
 Maccarlo, James, 94
 Rachel, 94
 Macy, Mary, 47
 Mahieu, Hester, 33+
 Jenne, 33+
 Mainer, Alice, 14
 M., 14
 Mann, Benjamin, 77
 Sarah, 77
 Mansfield, John, 76
 Sarah, 76
 Margaret (Negro), 62

 Margeson, Edmund, 139
 Maroni, Mary A., 10
 Mascall, Elizabeth, 84
 John, 84
 Mason, Robert, 28
 John, 120
 Massasoit, Chief, 46,89,141
 Mather, Increase
 May, Hannah, 40
 John, 40
 Samuel, 40
 Mayo, John, 130
 Mendlow, Will, 30
 Meriam, John, 84
 Margaret, 84
 Merrick, Elizabeth, 120
 Merritt, Abigail, 41,61,71
 Catherine, 38,71+
 Elizabeth, 62,71,94
 Henry, 38,41,62,70+,71+
 140
 John, 41,70+
 Jonathan, 41,62,94
 Judith, 71
 Mehitable, 41
 Miles, Mary, 51
 Richard, 51
 Millington, Lady Ann, 51
 Mills, Sarah, 77
 Mitchell, Alice, 73
 Constance, 72
 Edward, 8,55,72,73+
 Elizabeth, 73+,80
 Experience, 34,35,37,55+
 56,72+,73+,74,141
 Hannah, 55,74
 Jacob, 27
 Jane, 72
 John, 73
 Margriete, 72+
 Mary, 37,55,72,73+
 Nahum, 65
 Sarah, 56+,73,74
 Susan, 73
 Thomas, 37,72+,73+,74
 Mortimore, Elinor, 50
 Henry, 50
 James, 50
 Mathew, 50
 William, 50
 Morton, Ephraim, 36

Morton, George, 129
 Sarah, 129
 Mullins, William, 139

Nostrand, Charity, 24
 Nye, Nathan, 40
 Nathan, 40
 Temperance, 40

Nash, Esther, 112
 James, 111,112
 Samuel, 111,141
 Sarah, 111,112+
 Simeon, 112
 Elizabeth, 76
 Neale, Abigail, 75,76,77+,
 89,94
 Abijah, 77,88
 Alice, 64,77
 Benjamin, 76+,77+,88,94
 Deborah, 76+,88
 Experience, 77
 Hannah, 75+,76+,77,97
 Henry, 75,76+,77,87,88+
 97
 Jerusha, 63,77+,78
 Joanna, 76
 John, 75
 Jonathan, 63,77+,89+,94
 Joseph, 76,77+
 Lydia, 76+,77+,88
 Martha, 75+
 Mary, 86+
 Mehitable, 77
 Rachel, 76+
 Rebecca, 76
 Ruth, 76
 Samuel, 75
 Sarah, 75+,76,77+,93,94
 Needler, Sarah, 108
 Newberry, Hannah, 51
 Thomas, 51
 Newcomb, John, 95
 Mercy, 95
 Newhall, Sarah, 93
 Nichols, Elizabeth, 62
 Israel, 94
 Mercy, 94
 Nathaniel, 94
 Thomas, 94
 Noakes, Ann, 26
 Norris, Mary, 98
 Norton, Abigail, 42
 Peter, 42

Oakes, Edward, 88
 Oldham, Elizabeth, 40
 Orcutt, Jane, 93
 John, 94
 Mercy, 94
 Samuel, 94
 Susanna, 46
 Thankful, 62
 Thomas, 62,93
 William, 93,94

Pabodie, Paebody, Paybody
 Mercy, 111,112
 William, 55,73,112,111
 131
 Packard, Abigail (Jael),80
 Bethiah,4+,5,81+
 Daniel, 79,81
 Deborah, 79,80
 Deliverance, 79,80
 Elizabeth, 69,73,79+,80+
 81+,142,48
 Hannah, 80,81
 Israel, 79,80
 Jo:, 143
 Joanna, 80
 Job, 81
 John, 79,80+,143
 Joseph, 81
 Judith, 80
 Keziah, 81
 Nathaniel, 79,80
 Paul, 81
 Rachel, 81
 Samuel, 48,69+,73,79+,80+
 81+,141+,142+,143
 Sarah, 81
 Susan, 81
 Susanna, 81+
 Thomas, 80
 Zachariah, 79,80
 Paedts, Jacob, 98

- Page, Hannah, 56
 Paine, Agnes, 83, 84+
 Deborah, 76+, 88
 Cicely, 84+
 Dennys, 84
 Edmund, 84
 Elizabeth, 84+, 85+, 86+
 87+, 105, 106, 109
 Ellen, 88
 Godleve, 84
 Grace, 85
 Hannah, 27, 87, 88+
 James, 84
 Jane, 84+, 85
 Joane, 83+
 Johanne, 84+
 John, 76+, 83+, 84+, 85,
 87, 88+
 Joyce, 84
 Judith, 85+, 86, 109
 Katherine, 85
 Lydia, 76, 88+
 Margaret, 84+, 87
 Mary, 84+, 85+, 87, 88+
 Moses, 76, 84, 85+, 86+
 87+, 88, 109, 27
 Nicholas, 84+, 85+, 109
 Robert, 84+
 Samuel, 88
 Sarah, 88
 Stephen, Steven, 84+,
 86+, 87+, 88, 179, 27
 Tabitha, 85
 Thomas, 83, 84, 85
 William, 85
 Palmer, Elizabeth, 58, 130
 Frances, 58
 Rebecca, 58, 130
 William, 35, 58, 130+
 Paris, Judith, 85
 Pattison, Ann, 67
 Paul, Hugh, 6
 Payne, Edmund, 83+
 Elizabeth, 83+
 Richard, 83
 Stephen, 83+
 Thomas, 83, 84, 85
 Penn, William, 88
 Penniman, Abigail, 75
 James, 27, 85, 88
 Joseph, 27
 Mary, 88
 Robert, 75, 88
 Sarah, 27
 William, 75, 76, 88
 Perkins, Daniel, 5
 Perry, Abigail, 41
 Anna, 54+
 Benjamin, 54
 Elijah, 41
 Esther, 54
 Hannah, 41
 John, 41+
 Mary, 54
 Obadiah, 54
 William, 54+
 Peyton, Claudius B., 25
 Mabel, 25
 Phibens, Philip, 127
 Philips, Alice, 103
 Caleb, 79, 80
 Elizabeth, 47, 83
 Mary, 59, 79, 80, 81+
 Nicholas, 80, 103
 Richard, 47
 Sir William, 81, 117
 Pierce, Mr., 39
 Hayward, 64
 Mary, 88
 Thomas, 88
 Pinion, Nicholas, 96
 Pinson, Elizabeth, 127
 Sarah, 127
 Thomas, 127
 Pitcher, Nathaniel, 113, 128
 Platt, Hannah, 51
 Joseph, 51
 Poole, Edward, 116
 Sarah, 116
 Pomonoho, Chief, 46
 Pope, John, 76
 Rachel, 76
 Ralph, 76
 Susan, 73
 Thomas, 73
 Porter, Deliverance, 29+
 John, 29
 Mary, 103
 Richard, 29, 103
 Potter, Luke, 137

- Potter, Samuel, 137
 Sarah, 137
 Powers, Bethia, 6
 Bettie, 6,7
 Daniel, 7
 Edward, 6+
 Keziah, 7
 Noah, 7
 Phyllis, 6+
 Rhoda, 7
 Roland, 7+
 Samuel, 6
 Silvia, 7+
 Pratt, Aaron, 77+,92+,93+
 94,95,138
 Abigail, 77,89,93,94+
 Ann, 92,95
 Benjamin, 94
 Daniel, 92,93
 Dorcas, 92
 Elizabeth, 94,95+
 Ephraim, 95
 Experience, 95
 Hannah, 93+,94,95+
 Henry,89,91,93
 Isabella, 94
 Jane, 93
 John, 92,93,95+
 Jonathan, 93
 Joseph, 91+,92,95+
 Joshua, 90,91,92+,95
 Lydia, 95
 Mary, 89+,91,92+,93,94
 95+,99
 Matthew, 92,95+
 Mehitable, 93
 Mercy, 92,94,95
 Moses, 93
 Nathaniel, 94
 Peter, 92
 Phinehas, 35,77,89+,90+
 91+,92+,94,95,99+,138
 Phoebe, 95
 Priscilla, 93
 Rachel, 93
 Samuel, 92,95+
 Sarah, 77,92+,93+,94+,
 95+,138
 Thomas, 77,93,94,95
 William, 95
 Pray, Ann, 4
 Pray, Dorothy, 97
 Elizabeth, 97
 Ephraim, 4
 Hannah, 75,97+
 Joan, 96+,97
 Joanna, 97
 John, 4,97
 Joseph, 4
 Mary, 97
 Quinton, 75,96+,97+, 4
 Richard, 93+,94
 Prentice, Captain, 88
 Priest, Degory, 34,89,98+
 99+,139
 Mary, 34,89,98+,99
 Sarah, 98+,99+
 Prior, Mary, 73
 Priton, Thomas, 68
 Proctor, George, 118
 Hannah, 118
 Putnam, Joseph, 6

 Quincy, Edmund, 85+
 Joanna, 85
 Judith, 85+,109

 Randall, Hannah, 79,80
 Robert, 80
 Thomas, 80
 Ranger, Hannah, 4+
 John, 4+
 Margaret, 4+
 Mary, 4
 Rawlins, Elizabeth, 135
 Lydia, 119,135+
 Nathaniel, 119,135+
 Patience, 135
 Ruth, 135
 Thomas, 119,135
 Rawson, Edmund, 56
 Edward, 56
 Elizabeth, 56
 Grindall, 56
 Reader, Margaret, 84
 Richard, 84
 Reed, Hannah, 51
 John, 51

- Rhine, Mary, 24
 Richards, Ann, 95
 Grace, 103
 John, 95
 Sarah, 95
 William, 95,103,126+
 Rider, Lydia, 45
 Rigdale, John, 139
 Ripley, Abraham, 59
 Elizabeth, 120
 Mary, 52,59
 William, 120
 Roberts, George, 108+
 Margaret, 108
 Margery, 85,108
 Mary, 108+
 Sir Walter, 108
 Robinson, Edward, 6
 Gain, 7
 Isaac, 51
 John, 33,34,51,98
 Margaret, 51
 Mary, 7,51
 Roelandt, Raphael, 33+
 Rogers, Abigail, 100+,
 101+,127+
 Ann, 101,127
 Catherine, 107
 Sir Edward, 107
 Elizabeth, 101+,127
 Eunice, 101
 Frances, 100+,101
 Hannah, 95
 John, 95,100+,101+,127+
 Joseph, 100+,101
 Mary, 100+,127
 Rhoda, 101
 Timothy, 100,101
 Thomas, 139
 Roosevelt, Franklin Del-
 ano, 31,124
 Sarah, 31
 Rounds, Mary, 12
 Rouse, Rachel, 4
 William, 4
 Rowood, Elizabeth, 67
 Thomas, 67
 Ruck, John, 108
 Katherine, 108
 Thomas, 108
 Russ, Sarah Louise, 14
 George, 55,100,101
 John, 100
 Ryder, Emily, 10

 Sampson, Abraham, 112
 Esther, 112
 Sanders, Katherine, 108
 Savell, John, 5
 Sawyer, Joshua, 137
 Sarah, 137
 Scharff, Virginia Marie, 20
 Schuyler, Aaron, 25
 Arrent, 25
 Casparus, 25
 Edith Cornell, 25
 Earl, 25
 Hoyt Lester, 25
 John, 25
 Peter, 25
 Philip Pieterse, 25
 Scott, Abigail, 76
 Benjamin, 76
 Joseph, 6
 Peter, 76
 Scotto, Rebecca, 31
 Sealis, Eglin, 50
 Margery, 50
 Richard, 50,51
 Sentenne, Edmund, 24
 Mary, 24
 Shawe, Abraham, 28+,102+,
 103+,104
 Alice, 103
 Bridget, 102+,103
 Grace, 103
 James, 73
 John, 28,73,103+
 Joseph, 28,102,103+
 Maria, 103
 Martha, 103+
 Mary, 73+,103+
 Susanna, 28+,103,104
 Sheafe, Alexander, 108
 Alice, 105+,106+,107
 Ambrose, 106
 Anna, 107,108
 Anne, 107+,108+
 Benjamin, 108

- Sheafe, Dorothy, 106,107
 Edmund, 105,107+,108
 Elizabeth, 85,105,106+
 107+,108+,109
 Ellen, 108
 Gervase, 105,106
 Harman, 108
 Jane, 107
 Joan, 86,106,107+,108+
 Joanna, 107
 John, 106,108
 Katherine, 106,107+,
 108+
 Margaret, 106,108
 Margery, 85,106,108+
 Maria, 107
 Mary, 106,107+,108
 Phoebe, 108
 Richard, 85,106+,107,
 108+
 Samuel, 108
 Sarah, 108+
 Thomas, 105+,106+,107
 William, 105,107
 Shelly, Anne, 36
 Mary, 36
 Robert, 36
 Sherman, Abigail, 51
 Elnathan, 51
 Shurtleff, Elizabeth, 36
 William, 36
 Simmons, Aaron, 111+,112+
 128,133
 Elizabeth, 111+,112,113
 John, 111+,112+
 Lydia, 113+
 Mary, 111+,112,133
 Mercy, 111,112
 Moses, 28,34,110+,111+
 112+,133,141
 Patience, 112
 Rachel, 112
 Rebecca, 112+,113,128
 Sarah, 110+,111+,112+
 Thomas, 110
 Simpson, Holmes, 6
 Sinsabaugh, Adeline Bart-
 lett, 19,20
 Adaline M., 20
 Adaline Miranda, 23
 Christina, 19
 Sinsabaugh, Esther, 19
 Frances, 20,23
 George, 20
 Henry J., 19
 Homer Clair, 20+
 Homer Nelson, 19,20
 Jay Arthur, 20
 Jennie H., 20
 John N., 23+
 John Newton, 20+
 Lorraine Chadeayne, 20
 Richard Bartlett, 20
 Sarah Frances, 20
 Susan Willard, 20
 Skillman, Fanny
 Smallfield, Jon., 6
 Smersoll, John, 106
 Margaret, 106
 Smith, Smyth
 Abigail, 80
 Henry, 80+
 Jael, 79,80
 Jane, 43
 John, 80+,115,116
 Lydia, 80
 Pelatiah, 43
 Snell, Alton W., 10
 Amos, 81
 Clara Bartlett, 10
 Emily, 10
 Ephraim, 10
 Ephraim Thomas, 10
 Helen Webster, 10
 John, 81
 Mary, 81
 Mary Jane, 10
 Maud Wesley, 10
 Polly, 10
 Raymond Franklin, 10
 Ruth Bartlett, 10
 Sarah Ann, 10
 Susanna, 81
 Thomas, 81+
 Snow, Abigail, 124
 Anthony, 124
 Bethia, 57
 Eleazar, 5
 Jeremiah, 6
 William, 57
 Soule, Elizabeth, 31
 Esther, 112

- Soule, George, 28,112,139
 John, 111,112
 Mercy, 44,58
 Rebecca, 111,112
 Souther, Mary, 103
 Nathaniel, 103
 Southworth, Alice, 31,72
 Constant, 31,141
 Sparrell, Ruth, 63
 Sprague, Joanna, 31
 William, 31
 Standford, Robert, 128
 Standish, Miles, 52,59,
 89,123,141,139
 Standlack, Lydia, 118
 Mary, 118
 Richard, 118
 Stanton, Ann, 12
 Ara, 12
 Arba, 12
 Arthur, 12
 Asa, 12
 Charles, 12
 Clara, 12
 David, 12
 Edgar William, 12
 Edwin McDonald,12
 Emma, 12
 Fitz Henry, 12
 Hannah, 12
 Henrietta, 12
 Jennie Augusta, 12
 John, 12
 Levi, 16
 Lucy Bartlett, 12
 Margaret, 12
 Margaret Beaumont, 12
 Mary, 12
 Rhoda Keith, 12
 Roger William, 12
 Samuel C., 12
 Thomas, 12
 Warren, 12
 Stedman, John, 53
 Steel, Abigail, 61
 Stetson, Eunice, 101
 Jemima, 40
 Mary, 62
 Nathaniel, 62
 Robert, 40,101,128
 Stockbridge, Captain, 64+
 John, 133
 Sarah, 133
 Stone, John, 27
 Sarah, 27
 Simon, 27
 Stubbs, Experience, 3
 Rebecca, 3
 Richard
 Sturtevant, Anne, 27
 Samuel, 27
 Sumner, Allene L., 25
 Charity, 24
 Charles Bartlett, 24
 Charles Emil, 24,25
 Charles Thomas, 24
 Donald Allen, 25
 Edith Bartlett, 24,25,23+
 Edith Cornell, 25
 Elvina, 24
 Henry, 24
 Homer Newton Bartlett,25
 John, 24
 Linda Marie, 25
 Lillian, 24
 Thomas, 24
 Sutter, Rice, 111,112
 Sutton, Laura, 24
 Swan, John, 92
 Mary, 92
 Syllice, Hannah, 126
 Sylvester, Amos, 118
 Anna, 118
 Bathsheba, 40
 Benjamin, 117,118+
 Charity, 118
 David, 118
 Dinah, 116,117,118
 Ebenezer, 113
 Elizabeth, 118+
 "Emline," 116
 Hannah, 118
 Hester, 118
 Israel, 3,40,117,118
 Jerusha, 118
 John, 117+
 Joseph, 117,118+
 Lydia, 3,11,113,118,135
 Martha, 118
 Mary, 112+,117,118+

- Sylvester, Naomi, 114+,
 116,117+,118+,135+
 Peter, 116,117
 Richard, 40,114+,115+,
 116,117,118,135+
 Ruth, 118
 Sarah, 117
 Solomon, 118
 Symons, Moses, 73
 Symonson, Moses, 110
 Willem, 110
- Talbot, Priscilla, 31
 Samuel, 31
 Tanner, Elinor, 50
 Tarte, Edward, 59
 Taylor, Elizabeth, 107
 Temple, Alice, 54
 Christopher, 54
 Richard, 54
 Tew, Adaline B., 20
 James Dinsmore, 20
 Thacher, Peter, 76,88
 Thaxter, Abigail, 32,121+
 122
 Alice, 121
 Anne, 120
 Daniel, 120,121
 David, 121+
 Deborah, 32,121,122
 Elizabeth, 120+,121+
 John, 120,121+
 Mary, 121
 Samuel, 32,43,120+,121+
 122+
 Sarah, 43+,120+,121+,
 122
 Thomas, 32,120+,121
 Thayer, Dorothy, 97
 Ebenezer, 76
 John, 76
 Mary, 76
 Richard, 97
 Ruth, 76
 Thomas, 76
 Thomas, John, 64
 Theodore, 19
 Thomson, Mary, 36
 Thurber, James, 93
- Thurber, Priscilla, 93
 Thurston, John, 121
 Sarah, 121
 Thomas, 121
 Tilden, Joseph, 59,70,126
 128+
 Nathaniel, 59+,70,128
 Tilly, Edward, 139
 John, 139
 Tileston, Ruth, 52
 Deborah, 43
 Ephraim, 43,63
 Edmond, 43,63
 Elizabeth, 63
 Hannah, 43
 Perez, 63
 Tinker, Thomas, 139
 Tobie, John, 41
 Mary, 41
 Thomas, 41
 Tomkins, Samuel, 47
 Tomson, John, 36+
 Torrey, Elizabeth, 135
 Eunice, 135
 James, 135
 Naomi, 113,118
 William, 75,97,113,118
 Tower, Deborah, 39
 John, 39
 Samuel, 39
 Silence, 39
 Towne, Susanna, 55
 William, 55
 Townsend, Esther, 54
 Martin, 54
 Tucker, John, 31
 Mary, 31
 Turner, George, 48
 Hannah, 60+
 Humphrey, 60
 James, 62
 John, 139
 Joseph, 39
 Mary, 48
 Naomi, 118
 Sarah, 127
 Thomas, 60
 Tuttle, Joanna, 80
 Tyboul, Willem Corneli-
 son, 95

- Urchin, Christopher, 72
 Margriete, 72
- Van Gruenevelt, Hendrika, 25
- Vassall, Leonard, 76
- Verdey, Luke, 128
- Vinal, Anna, 62, 113, 127
 Elizabeth, 113, 127
 Jacob, 62+, 113
 John, 62, 63, 113, 127
 Joseph, 62
 Martha, 62
 Mary, 62+
 Ruth, 63
- Vincent, John, 98+
 Sarah, 98+
- Vinson, Martha, 113
 Thomas, 113
- Wade, Ichabod, 5+
 Keziah, 81
 Thomas, 81
- Walker, John, 124
 Sarah, 124
 Thomas, 6
- Walsbee, David, 27
 Ruth, 27
- Wampatuck, Chief, 46
- Ward, Abigail, 122
 Edward, 122
 Elizabeth, 126+
 Henry, 122
 Samuel, 122
- Warren, Abigail, 123, 124+, 137
 Anne, 123, 124+
 Arthur, 137
 Elizabeth, 30+, 34, 121, 125
 Joseph, 124, 134
 Mary, 30, 123, 124+
 Nathaniel, 124
 Priscilla, 124
 Richard, 36, 30, 123+, 124+, 139
 Sarah, 36, 123, 124+
- Washburn, Deborah, 70, 80
 Deliverance, 79, 80
 Elizabeth, 79, 80, 73
 John, 73, 80+, 142, 143
 Samuel, 80, 143
 Thomas, 80, 143
- Watson, Elizabeth, 100
 Frances, 100
 Robert, 100
- Webb, Christopher, 93
 John, 83
 Peter, 93
 Sarah, 93+
 William, 83
- West, David Johnson, 25
 D. S., 16
 Mabel, 25
- Weston, Thomas, 89, 90, 91, 99
- Wetherell, William, 61, 100
- Wheatley, Bettie, 6
- Wheaton, Jerusha, 118
 Obadiah, 118
- Wheeler, Ada Whitman, 10
 Henry Irving, 10
 Irving E., 10
- Whetstone, John, 51, 60
 Joseph, 51, 60
 Susanna, 51, 60
- Whitcomb, Hannah, 93
 Israel, 93+
 John, 28, 29, 93+
 Mary, 93
 Robert, 93+
- White, Abigail, 127+, 128+, 129
 Alice, 126
 Agnes, 126
 Desire, 129
 Elizabeth, 97, 126+, 127+, 128+, 129
 Experience, 77
 Gowen, 101, 126+, 127+, 140
 Joan, 126
 John, 114
 Joseph, 77, 127+
 Lucy, 13, 17
 Mary, 95, 127, 129
 Nathan, 13+, 17
 Rebecca, 62, 113, 128+, 129
 Richard, 126

- White, Samuel, 77
 Sarah, 127,128,129+
 Susanna, 127
 Thomas, 77,95 -
 Timothy, 62,100,101+,
 113,127+,128+,129+
 William, 139
 Whitfield, Dorothy, 107
 Henry, 107
 Whitman, Abigail, 29+
 Ebenezer, 29
 John, 29,95+,143
 Mary, 95
 Susanna, 131
 Thomas, 29,131
 Widger, William, 15
 Wilbore, Hannah, 27
 Joanna, 76
 Samuel, 79
 Shadrach, 27,76
 Wilbur, Hannah, 87
 Shadrach, 87
 Willard, Arthur J., 23,
 20
 Emma Jane, 23
 Frances, 20,23
 William the Conqueror,83.
 Williams, Katherine, 3,5
 Margriete, 72
 Mary, 47
 Rhoda, 7
 Thomas, 139
 Willis, Benjamin, 131
 Comfort, 131,143+
 Elizabeth, 35,58,130+
 131+
 Experience, 29+,81,131
 Francis, 130
 George, 130+
 Hannah, 57,58,130,131+
 John, 29,35,46,58,81+
 130+,131+,141+,142+
 143
 Jonathan, 130,131
 Joseph, 131
 Judith, 80
 Lawrence, 130
 Lydia, 131
 Mary, 29+,81
 Nathaniel, 57+,130,131+
 142,143
 Sarah, 57,131+
 Susanna, 131
 Williston, Judge, 13
 Wilson, Maria, 107
 Sarah, 51
 Thomas, 51
 William, 107
 Winchester, Hannah, 126
 John, 126
 Winslow, Edward, 34+,91,
 110,139
 Gilbert, 139
 Josiah, 127,132
 Winthrop, John, 96
 Wood, Arunah H., 13
 David, 92
 Emeline C., 13
 Enos, 13
 George, 13
 Mary, 92
 Nicholas, 27
 Patty, 10
 Sarah, 27
 Woodberrie, Hugh, 68
 Woodward, Ebenezer, 3
 Experience, 3
 Smith, 3
 Woodworth, Abigail, 133,
 141
 Amos, 133
 Anna, 107
 Benjamin, 40,113,132+,
 133+
 Caleb, 133
 Deborah, 39+,133+
 Ebenezer, 133
 Elizabeth, 132,133
 Ezekiel, 113,133
 Hannah, 40,133
 Ichabod, 133
 Isaac, 133
 Henry, 46
 Joseph, 118,132,133
 Judith, 133
 Lydia, 113,133
 Margaret, 133
 Martha, 40,132,133
 Mary, 112,132,133+
 Mehitable, 132,133
 Priscilla, 133
 Robert, 133

Woodworth, Ruth, 118,133
Sarah, 132,133+
Thomas, 132,133
Walter, 40,112+,113,
118,132+,133+
Wright, Abigail, 137,138
Benjamin, 138
David, 136
Deborah, 137
Edward, 3+,117,118,119
135+,136
Elizabeth, 54,137+
Grace, 136
Hannah, 136,138+
Hester, 36
Jacob, 138
James, 138
Joanna, 138
John, 54,89,137+,138

Joseph, 53+,54,92,136,
137+,138
Lydia, 3,117+,119,135+,
136+,138
Margaret, 136
Mercy, 3+,5,136+
Priscilla,137+
Rachel, 138
Richard, 36+
Ruth, 137,138+
Sarah, 92,137,138+
Stephen, 138
Timothy, 138
Wyborn, Elizabeth, 71
Thomas, 71
Wykam, Audrey, 67
Young, Jane, 85
Thomas, 85



0123175